



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

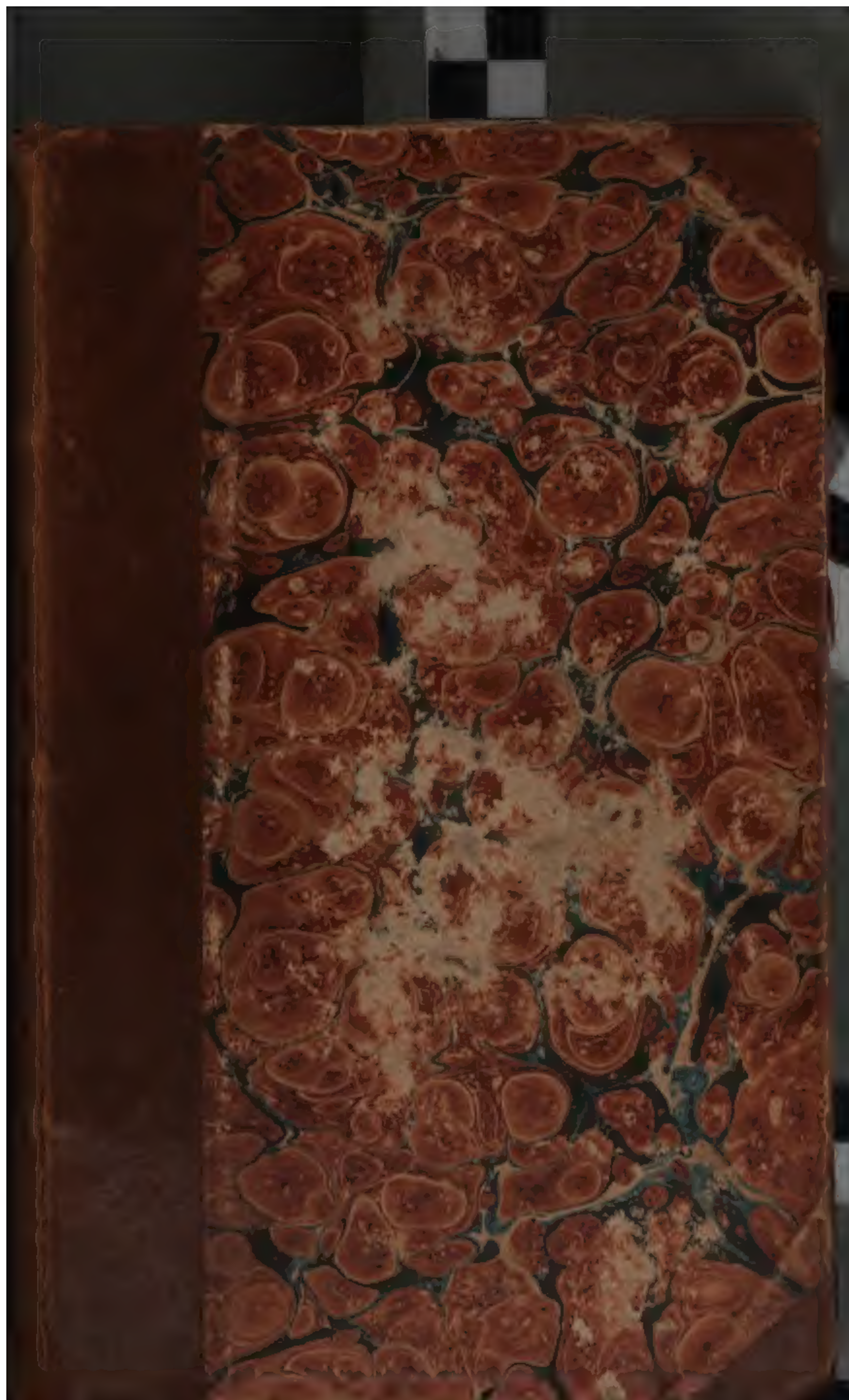
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>







EX LIBRIS

The estate of

**MORTIMER C. LEVENTRITT**

A gift to the Stanford University Libraries

















**JOURNAL**  
OF A  
**TOUR AND RESIDENCE**  
IN  
**Great Britain,**  
DURING THE YEARS 1810 AND 1811,

BY  
**LOUIS SIMOND.**

---

**VOLUME SECOND.**

**SECOND EDITION, CORRECTED AND ENLARGED :**

**TO WHICH IS ADDED**

**AN APPENDIX ON FRANCE,**

**WRITTEN IN DECEMBER 1815, AND OCTOBER 1816.**

---

**EDINBURGH:**

*Printed by James Ballantyne and Company,*  
**FOR ARCHIBALD CONSTABLE AND COMPANY, EDINBURGH; AND**  
**LONGMAN, HURST, REES, ORME, AND BROWN, LONDON.**

---

**1817.**

WDR



Hutton's theory may be unknown to the generality of foreign readers, and the most probable of any existing explanation of the awful revolutions our world has evidently undergone, must be of sufficient interest to its inhabitants, to encourage an expectation that the short and simple account I shall give of it to the unlearned may be found acceptable.

The solid crust of our globe is formed of rocks in great irregular masses, as granite, and of hard substances, arranged in beds parallel to each other. The latter are composed of fragments of other rocks more or less broken and attenuated, united by a common cement, as sand-stone, for instance,—of hardened earths, or of calcareous substances, containing often shells and bones, as well as remains of known and unknown plants and fruits. Fossile coals, with indications of vegetable substances in their formation, form some of these beds ; and, finally, sea-salt is found also in alternate and parallel strata. These, and many other appearances, afford irresistible evidences of the mode of formation of stratified rocks. Rains and torrents, frost and moisture, are constantly wasting the surface of the continents to an extent, proved, by incontrovertible facts, to be wonderfully great. Mr Playfair very justly compares such insulated mountains as shew, by the undisturbed horizontality of their strata, that they retain their original level, to the

pillars of earth which workmen leave behind them, to afford a measure of the whole quantity of earth which they have removed. The apparent slowness of the progress affords no presumption against its reality, and only marks the comparative evanescence of our own duration. The materials of the surface of continents, and of their shores, are thus incessantly washed away into the ocean, and form, in the undisturbed repose of its unfathomed depths, strata similar to those of a prior formation which we see around us. The various theories of the earth agree nearly in this respect. The strata, although parallel to each other, are scarcely ever found to preserve the level of their original formation, but are more or less inclined to the horizon,—are broken, and sometimes bent,—every appearance indicating the action of an irresistible force acting from below, and capable of disturbing and changing the whole level of the surface of the globe. These changes may have been slow or local. There are numerous instances of land invaded by the sea, and of sea receding from the land, which suppose either an elevation or depression of the local level. They may have been sudden and general, or extend to great portions of the globe; and the universal traditions of deluge seem to refer to catastrophes of this sort.

Thus far Hutton and his disciples, called Plu-

tonists, do not differ altogether from the disciples of Werner or Neptunists ; for the latter suppose, in some limited degree, the breaking and sinking of the external crust of our globe into certain internal caverns, explaining by that means the derangements and inequalities of the strata. But the Huttonians, pursuing the investigation of terrestrial appearances, say, that although the agency of water might be sufficient for the formation of the strata, yet it could not have indurated them into rocks, and still less bent, broken, and overturned them ; and that it is inadequate to explain many other phenomena. Some other cause must have joined in the operation, and it can be no other than fire, at least an internal heat, disengaged by causes far from inexplicable, at certain periods, generally or locally, which heat they suppose capable of producing a fusion of the whole or of certain parts of the internal substance of the globe at an unknown depth, into which the continents, or elevated parts of the outward crust, pressed down by their own weight, would sink, while the lower and thinner parts, forming the bottom of the seas, would be buoyed up, and, discharging the weight of the superincumbent waters into their new bed, would be suddenly elevated to the original height of the old continents. They suppose that the crust thus elevated, breaking and opening in some



parts, let the fused or softened matter force its passage upward, which, hardening as it cooled, formed the highest ridges of granitic and other mountains, called primary, although in some respects secondary. The following figure will render the relative situation of both stratified and erupted rocks more intelligible :

(A) Represents rocks in parallel strata, forming the plain or level country ; broken and turned up at the base of its highest mountains. (B) Granitic erupted mass, forming the highest mountains, as well as the base of the stratified rocks. (D) Fragments of the stratified rocks



found occasionally on the highest granitic summits, as if carried up, at the time of their eruption, through the strata. (E) Inferior mountains, over which the strata bend, without eruption of the granitic matter. (F) Clefts through the strata, produced by their violent bending ; and it is extremely remarkable, that such of these clefts as have their openings downwards, are filled by

a continuation of the granitic matter, as injected in its liquid state, or with metallic substances, forming the veins of mines, which are generally found in such clefts, diminishing upwards, inclined to the horizon, across, and never in the direction of the strata; sometimes disposed in steps, (G) where there has been a sliding of the strata one against the other, the sections of the veins in such cases not corresponding. The miners often find in these clefts small fragments, or even large blocks, of a nature totally different from the strata into which they appear to have penetrated from below.

This figure is not in the work of Mr Playfair; I have introduced it in order to facilitate the explanation, but without pretending that the relative order of the different substances is generally found so exactly defined in nature.

Dr Hutton guessed at a new principle established since by experiments. The effect of compression on substances exposed to the action of heat, answering before-hand the objections he anticipated. He conjectured, that the strata of calcareous substances, shells and madrepores for instance, lying under a great depth of sea or land, and exposed to the action of heat, instead of losing their carbonic gas, and being calcined into lime, would fuse, and, in cooling, would crystallize into marble and other calcareous rocks,

or form nodules and veins of spar insulated into other rocks, preserving not only the impression of plants and animals, mixed with the strata, but frequently the substance itself, which could not be volatilized. He conjectured that sea-salt and other substances penetrated and dissolved by heat, under the same circumstances of great superincumbent weight, would likewise undergo, in their respective prisons, a local decomposition and new combination, without loss of any of their elements.

Dr Hutton was asked, what sort of thing this internal fire could be?—how it was kindled,—and how supported?—whether it burned always, or was lighted and went out, and burned again, as he happened to want it, to bake his remoulded worlds? He might have answered, and probably did answer, that the action of fire is quite as distinguishable as that of water on the face of our globe;—that if the existence of a subterranean fire is difficult to understand, that of the ocean on the tops of high mountains, where it has deposited entire strata of shells and marine plants, 15,000 feet above its present level,\* is no less so;—that, uncertain as the respective modes of action of the two agents certainly are, that

---

\* Mount Ross in the north of Italy, and the Andes.



action is not the less evident ; and that we are not to reject what is known, merely because more is not known.

Some conception of an internal fire under large sections of the crust of our globe, or under the whole of it, may be formed, if we consider that a very analogous phenomenon is continually going on under our eyes. The volcanoes of Etna and Vesuvius have simultaneous eruptions, and consequently internal communications ; moreover, this communication seems to extend to Hecla. The tremendous eruption of 1783, which shook the south of Italy to its foundations, —whole towns and villages being swallowed up in yawning gulfs, suddenly opening in the earth, —was accompanied with similar convulsions in Iceland. Its volcanoes vomited lava and ashes in unprecedented quantities ; islands arose from the sea, forty miles from the coasts ; and for three successive years the inhabitants did not see the sun.\* At the time of the memorable earthquake of Lisbon in 1755, the lakes of Scotland, Loch-Ness in particular,† were strangely

---

\* This great eruption of 1783, was attended with a haziness of the atmosphere, very perceivable over the greatest part of Europe, of which the writer retains a distinct recollection.

† Pennant and Gilpin. The latter mentions the circum-

agitated ; pouring their waters alternately from one extremity to the other, as if the earth under them had changed its level. Many more instances of simultaneous eruptions and earthquakes, in places very distant from each other, might be adduced to prove internal communications ; and when it is considered that there are at present, according to Werner,\* 193 volcanoes known to be in activity on the surface of the earth, besides a much greater number extinguished or dormant, it seems as if there was not such a distance between this and a universal conflagration, that the one might not enable us to conceive the possibility of the other.†

Notwithstanding what I have said of volcanoes, it is but fair to state, that the Huttonians, in the plenitude of their faith in a central fire, seek no assistance from such skin-deep means as these ; and they are even anxious to distinguish between the productions of common volcanoes,

stance of a boat in Loch Tay being thrown up twenty fathoms above the usual level of the water.

\* Professor Jameson's Geognosy.

† Since this was written, all that part of North America, through which the Mississippi flows, has been convulsed by earthquakes, felt simultaneously in the West Indies ; a tract of near 3000 miles. These earthquakes recurred with little intermission during several months, till a volcanic eruption in one of the West India Islands relieved the internal dilatation.

—lava,—and that of their volcano, *par excellence*, viz. granite, and all the unstratified rocks. Of all these, the rocks called in Scotland whin, are most like lava. They are a sort of basalt in great masses, often flattened at top, with perpendicular sides in the terrace shape, and frequent indications of prismatic pillars. The environs of Edinburgh, as I have observed before, abound with abrupt protuberances of this sort of rock. That of Calton-Hill\* presents, in its composition, a striking resemblance to the lava of Etna, with a single point of difference still more remarkable ;—in the whin or basalt, the calcareous fragments have retained their carbonic gas, and are crystallized into spar ; while in the lava they have lost it, and are calcined into lime. This fact affords, undoubtedly, a most curious confirmation of the Huttonian theory. The great depth, and mass, and consequent pressure, having, in one case, prevented the escape of the carbonic gas, and *vice versa*,

<i>Whin-rock.</i>			<i>Lava.</i>		
Contains	Silex	- - 50 parts	Silex	- - 51 parts	
	Argil	- - 18.50	Argil	- - 19	
	Oxide of iron,	16.75	Oxide of iron,	14.50	
	Spar	- - 3	Lime	- - 9.50	

---

\* Analysed by Sir James Hall.

<i>Whin-rock.</i>			<i>Lava.</i>		
Water	- -	5 parts.	Soda	- -	4 parts.
Soda	- -	4	Muriatic acid		1
Muriatic acid		1			
<hr/>			<hr/>		
98.25			99		

The fracture of both these substances is of a bluish or greenish black, strewed with light specks. Both are decomposed by long-continued contact with the atmosphere.

Unfriendly critics chose to understand the result of the system to be, a constant increase of the dimensions of the globe, puffed up by the repeated action of heat, without ever subsiding; and they expressed a fear that the earth, thus distended, must at last come in contact with the moon, and derange the system of the universe! It is to the Edinburgh Review of October 1802, that the Huttonians are indebted for this gratuitous supposition. Mr Playfair does not say any where, I think, that the parts raised never subside again. His book did not suggest the idea to me. I did not understand that the general level of the surface of the globe was permanently elevated, or its dimensions at all increased by the Huttonian process, continued ever so long. The greatest depth of the sea, according to La Place, is eleven miles, and the greatest height of mountains three or four miles; therefore the extreme points of the inequalities of the solid surface of

our globe may be estimated at fourteen or fifteen miles.\* Its diameter being 9000 miles, these greatest inequalities are 1-600th of that diameter, which is probably less than the wrinkles on the skin of the smoothest orange. Now, let us suppose that orange subject to an internal heat, capable of liquifying its pulp, and very consider-

---

\* There is a very extraordinary instance mentioned by Pallas, of the depth of stratified formation being traced to the incredible depth of 61 perpendicular miles! a range of hills, on the south-east side of the Tauride, which is cut down perpendicularly towards the sea, and offers a complete section of parallel beds, inclined at an angle of  $45^{\circ}$  to the horizon, and 80 miles in length, as regular as the leaves of a book. Allowing for the slope, this shews as much of the formation of the strata as if a shaft of 61 miles was sunk perpendicularly into the earth. Mr Playfair seems, however, to suppose, that there had been some considerable shifting or sliding of the strata, one against the other, unperceived by Pallas, which would alter the calculation entirely; and, upon the whole, the fact is too improbable to be admitted. What wearing of continents could there have been, capable of supplying the materials of such a depth of strata formed at the bottom of the sea, and what prodigious depth does it not suppose to the sea? The difficulty, however, is not peculiar to the Huttonian theory, but applies equally to all those which suppose the agency of water in the formation of the strata. The separation of the different materials in distinct beds, instead of being confusedly mixed together, or arranged entirely according to their respective weight, seems to be a very great difficulty, also common to all these water theories.



ably softening and distending the skin, and communicating to the whole heated body considerable agitation, and some sort of boiling-up motion. Suppose, after a while, the cause of the internal heat, whatever it might be, subsiding, and the pulp rapidly cooling and hardening, the shrunk skin would be found to have contracted new wrinkles and inequalities, greater, perhaps, than those it had before, although not the same ;—parts that were high having sunk in, and others that were low having been raised, but without increase of bulk upon the whole. It would, no doubt, be very difficult to understand how the orange came to be so hot all at once, to melt and boil up of itself in that manner ; but, suppose it to have been an orange so strangely constituted, that it had been in the habit of emitting at times, from 193 little openings on its surface, streams of fire and brimstone, then the great fire would undoubtedly occasion much less surprise ; very little more, indeed, than its diminutive prototypes, the volcanoes.

It must be acknowledged that the Huttonian theory, ingenious as it is, rested in a great degree on assumptions and conjectures. It was a fine building on slight foundations ; but a patient investigator undertook to strengthen it *sous œuvre*, and has added several stout props and abutments. The theory owes as much to the very important

series of experiments of Sir James Hall as to the inventor himself; and it will be a consequence of this, as of all other systems, that, whether they stand or fall, they promote experiments and researches, and leave after them an invaluable treasure of facts. Sir James Hall found that fused rocks, instead of passing to the state of glass by rapid cooling, become rocks again, and precisely what they were before, when cooled slowly; very large masses must be a long time in cooling, therefore such fused masses as were thrown up from the interior of the earth became rocks again, and not glass. It is indeed true that he has only thus reproduced *whin*, a more homogeneous substance than granite. Should he succeed in making granite, incredulity must yield to the miracle.\* Granite, however, is far from forming exclusively the substance of the highest mountains. The Cordilleras of South America, which are the highest mountains in the world, and some other very high mountains in the Sandwich Islands, are mostly, as I understood Professor Jameson to say, of the clink-stone, which is nearly similar to the Scotch whin or basalt.

---

\* Sir James Hall has approached this miracle. Felspar and quartz, reduced to a powder and mixed, were fused together, the one serving as a flux to the other; but the two substances crystallized distinctly in cooling, and the crystals were closely adapted, and set one within another, as in granite.

Sir James Hall obtained a still more important result, by melting calcareous substances. What neither the fire of volcanoes, nor the burning lens could do, has been effected by a very moderate degree of heat under great compression. This chemist made marble with shells, and actually did what Hutton had said could be done!

The Huttonians, not contented with the degree of probability which belongs of right to their system, see everywhere dikes and junctions;—that is to say, the places where their central lava, tearing up the solid pavement of the earth, has insinuated itself among the strata, and turned up their broken edges in the manner I have endeavoured to explain in the preceding figure, leaving indications of heat and calcination in those parts of the strata nearest to the fiery injections.\* Some of these phenomena are satisfactory, but the greatest part require the eye of faith to discover in them what they are supposed to indicate.

---

\* Mr Allan of Edinburgh, a learned amateur of mineralogy, and who has formed a very valuable collection of specimens, had the goodness to shew me, among other instances of this kind, nodules of flint decomposed into red earth, where they happened to touch or come near whin dikes, or veins of erupted matter in fusion, while, a few inches farther, the flint had undergone no such decomposition. Beds of coal thus traversed by veins of whin exhibit, in the adjacent parts, the appearance and properties of coke or charcoal.

The great rocky mass of Salisbury Craig, close to Edinburgh, presents some appearances certainly less inexplicable by the Huttonian theory than by any other. The general form of this mass is that of a stupendous terrace, the top of which dips towards the north-east, presenting to the west a perpendicular face about 300 feet high, one-half of which is masked by an accumulation of earth and stony fragments, on a very steep declivity. This is the appearance a part of this face of rock presents.



(A) Perpendicular whin or basalt of a greenish black, said to be a porphyritic aggregate of hornblend and felspar. (B) Thin parallel strata of indurated, and apparently baked clay, interrupted in (C) by the basaltic mass which has penetrated between and round the broken and disturbed edges of the strata, which it seems to have split, and penetrated as a wedge. (D) Mass of basalt *en boule*, which has made its way through the



strata of indurated clay. (E) Parallel strata of the same indurated clay and sand-stone, about twenty feet thick, diminishing towards the top, and in (F) leaving the surface of the basalt covered only by the mould produced by its decomposition. There is, on the perpendicular face of Arthur's Seat, a very large fragment, fifteen or sixteen feet in length, of the same sand-stone, forming the stratum at the base, which seems to have been carried up the ascending mass of basalt.

Dr Hutton, as we have seen, supposes the action of two opposite principles, in his theory of the earth; one of destruction, and the other of regeneration, like the good and the bad principles of the Persians. But the entire destruction and regeneration are the extreme terms of his theory, and do not form a necessary condition of it. The internal fusion may take place before the old continents are entirely worn down;—raising or sinking old and new formations indifferently;—crossing, and mixing them, and throwing on the details of the mineral world an appearance of disorder, confusion, and want of design, quite opposite to the general character of all the other works of nature. This theory, however, far from suffering from these apparent irregularities, is confirmed by them; they are the signs of the very revolutions it supposes,—world after world

succeeding each other, and a circulation of ruins. The imagination stands appalled on the brink of this abyss of time, where human reason dares to lead us!

The remains of plants and animals, so profusely scattered over regions quite foreign to their species, seem to point out, still more forcibly than the appearances of the mineral world do, some sudden, general, and tremendous revolution of our globe. Plants and fruits of India found in France and all over Europe; skeletons of crocodiles in England,—of elephants in Siberia; whole islands composed of the ivory of their teeth under the pole; the entire carcass of a rhinoceros, in regions of perpetual frost,\* still covered with the greatest part of its hide; and many other examples of this sort, speak a language which it is impossible to misunderstand. These animals never could have lived where their remains are now lying; the plants still less, if possible. These wonderfully curious and interesting facts are accounted for in no other way, with half so much probability, as by one of the over-

---

\* The head of this rhinoceros was carried by Pallas to the museum of St Petersburg, where it is preserved. The accidental thawing of the frozen earth, in which the carcass had been preserved during countless ages, occasioned the discovery.



whelming floods of the Huttonian theory, for which a very inconsiderable change of level would suffice. The ocean, pouring from its heaving bed over the sinking land,—tearing up mountains by the roots,—furrowing the strata into profound vallies, and scattering the ponderous materials of the earth, like chaff in the wind!—plants and animals, yielding without resistance, would be swept off at the first onset, with the first terrible wave, to the extremities of the earth; from the torrid zone to the plains of Siberia, or of North America,—and, whirling in heaps, would fill holes and caverns,\* or remain scattered among the earthy sediment subsiding in strata.

The commentator of Hutton has not made use, I think, of this obvious means of accounting for the strange situation in which the wrecks

---

\* A very remarkable collection of bones is found in the caves of Bayreuth, in Franconia, of vast size, and mostly of carnivorous animals, and having very little affinity to any now known. Incredible quantities of bones, the broken and confused relics of various animals, concreted with fragments of marble, are found in various parts of the coasts of the Mediterranean; leaving it doubtful, says Mr Playfair himself (page 459,) whether they are the work of successive ages, or of some sudden catastrophe, that has assembled in one place, and overwhelmed with immediate destruction, a vast multitude of the inhabitants of the earth.

of the organized creation are found ; he seems even to have adopted the unreasonable, and, I must say, extravagant idea, that elephants and rhinoceroses, lions, tigers, and crocodiles, might formerly have lived under the pole, where, no doubt, their native groves of palms and mangoes flourished likewise ! I take some merit to myself for having been able to point out to the Huttonians one of their own overlooked resources, diligent as they have obviously been in mustering all their strength. Thus unexpectedly associated to the fame of the system, I shall, of course, quite believe in it myself ; and really it appears to me already infinitely superior to the water-crystallization system of the German geologists. Dr Hutton admitted the agency of water in all the extent warranted by facts and experiments ; but thought heat, acting under particular circumstances of pressure and time, indispensable to account for the whole of geological appearances. He thought its effects plainly discernible to the eye in many instances, and its presence in the interior of the globe explicable by existing phenomena. This system has also the great merit of accounting satisfactorily for the oblate figure of the earth. That this hard and unyielding mass should have precisely such a form as a liquid under similar circumstances would assume, was a fact so very remarkable in itself, that Buf-

fon and Werner supposed it must have been in a state of fluidity, the one by fire, the other by water. Hutton, in this, as in other instances, retains the advantages of both their systems, without the same difficulties.

Werner's nomenclature is founded on the mere external appearances of the substances, without any regard to their composition. For instance, it places sapphire in the flint genus, although it contains  $\frac{1}{100}$  of alumina,—and opal in the clay genus, although it contains  $\frac{1}{100}$  of silica, or matter of flints.\*

Mineralogy, in its present state, is really a very barren and uninviting science. We have names of substances; but as to their relative situation, and other facts leading to the true theory of their formation, contrary assertions are brought forward and denied with equal positiveness on either side :

“ And all a rhetorician's rules  
Teach nothing but to name his tools.”

Werner and Hutton differ on a most material point of fact. The former insists that the wide extremity, or openings, of mineral veins, are all

---

\* Jameson's Mineralogy.

turned upwards, and the latter all downwards. They agree that these veins are accidental breaks or rents through the strata, and nearly perpendicular to them,—clefts open at one end, and closed at the other ; but it suits one of the systems to have the opening below, in order to administer with convenience their hot subterranean injection ;—while the other system requires the mouths to be turned up, ready to take in a certain solution of minerals in water ;—and the rocks seem willing to accommodate both parties. The situation of Werner is, however, much the most critical ; for a single vein filled from below overturns his theory irrevocably ; while every vein filled from above, save one, answers every purpose of Hutton. Therefore the Wernerians spare no pains to maintain their ground ; and being better stored with mineralogical details, they come forward in great strength, and furnish abundance of facts. They tell you, for instance, of an enormous cleft in a schistous mountain in Germany, opened upward of course, and filled with wakke ; in this wakke, at the depth of 150 fathoms, trees are found, with their bark, their branches, and even their leaves, in a state of half-petrification. Wakke is a sort of argillaceous basalt, and precisely one of those substances the Huttonians are in the habit of injecting from

below. The latter may say, there has been some eruption of our wakke in a state of fusion, and the overflowing stream meeting your cleft, fell into it. But the trees—would they not have been charred instead of petrified? O! the trees might be petrified already, before the introduction of the melted wakke. Well, but the leaves—how could the leaves, petrified or not, resist the shock of such a tremendous cataract of melted mineral? From this there is but one escape, which is, to question the fact, or hint at exaggerations. But the Wernerians are inexhaustible; and if this does not do, they are ready to produce hundreds of other facts, still stronger, and which you cannot reject absolutely, without a previous examination of the mines of Germany, from which they were obtained. This puts me in mind of a story-teller, who used to relate very strange anecdotes. At the first intimation of doubt, or incredulous look, he never failed to add some new circumstance still more wonderful, in order to make the first appear less improbable; and used to introduce this corroboration by—*et même*, &c.—and his hearers could always make him say “*et même*” at pleasure.

Geological zeal induced a Scotch gentleman, Sir George Mackenzie, accompanied by two English students of this college, full of ardour and



science, Mr Holland\* and Mr Bright, to perform, last summer, a voyage to Iceland,—which, after all, is but a step from this northern region. They have collected many curious specimens, and made interesting observations, some of them very favourable to the Huttonian theory. Their tour will shortly be before the public. One of the mineralogical wonders of that extraordinary country is the petrified wood, known by the name of *suturbrand*, of which I have seen a piece about 18 inches wide by three feet in length. Trunks of trees are found arranged in strata between other strata of rocks; they are flattened by the superincumbent weight, partly petrified, yet capable of burning, and the fibres and circles of annual growth perfectly visible, as well as the bark, and even the leaves in some instances. There is not a tree grows in Iceland of more than four inches in diameter, and eight feet high; and if there were, it would not render the fact at all less inexplicable, for the beds of rocks over the beds of trees were not formed in their present elevated situation; and the revolution which brought them there, might as well bring the trees. It is evident, that, between the times

---

\* Mr Holland, now Dr H., had the goodness to share with me his Iceland specimens.

when these trees grew and the present, revolutions have taken place, of which nothing we have experienced, or know, can give us the least conception.

The space of sea between Iceland and the continent of America has, it seems, become permanently blocked up by ice within the memory of man, so as to be no longer navigable any part of the year. This singular phenomenon may serve to explain why islands of ice,\* of such prodigious height and extent, are now seen as far south as the 40th degree of latitude every spring, and a great part of the summer, by vessels navigating between the United States and Europe.

---

\* The British packet Lady Hobart ran against one of these floating islands, higher than the mast-head, and of great extent, in June 1803, and foundered; the crew and passengers saved themselves with great difficulty in two boats. The American ship Jupiter perished likewise the same summer, with a great part of the people in her. Since that time, the danger being known, there have been fewer accidents. Deep seas are free from ice; for as the surface cools the water sinks, and is replaced by other of a higher temperature, till the whole is brought down to about 40°, when it remains stationary. The coasts of Holland are choked with ice every winter, while those of Norway, so much farther north, are not. Possibly the unusual formation of ice on the coast of America, near Iceland, might be occasioned by an elevation of the bottom, and consequent diminution of depth of that sea, at the time of the tremendous earthquakes of 1783, during which islands arose from the sea.

Before I dismiss the subject of mineralogy, upon which I have perhaps dwelt longer than the patience of my readers will endure, or my superficial knowledge warrants, I shall only mention the singular appearances presented by the shore of the Frith of Forth a few miles west of Leith; where Dr T., Professor of Surgery of the college of Edinburgh, and a man of very general information, had the goodness to walk with me. The constant erosion of the tides has left bare the loose stones of the upper stratum, mostly greenstone and amygdaloid, fine pieces of yellow and white quartz, and some stones, the surface of which is perforated with innumerable holes, said to be by fish; the under-stratum is a bed of blue slate clay, nearly horizontal, but dipping slightly to the east, soft enough for the end of a stick to make a dint in it. This clay contains a great number of nodules of iron-stone, of a lenticular shape, hard, heavy, full of pyrites and coaly matter, and bright metallic ramifications. These stones are the ore of Scotland, and yield much iron. Very thin layers of sand-stone and of limestone alternate with the clay. The stratum terminates abruptly, about one mile west of the little fishing village of Newhaven, presenting its upright section to the west, composed of crumbling slate clay and iron-stone, resting on a thin bed of perfect coal, about eight inches in thick-

ness, and this on a thin bed of dark-gray limestone.

It is impossible to consider this country in a literary and scientific point of view, without noticing a work, the celebrity of which has made its way to the Continent, notwithstanding the jealous vigilance with which the opinions and the merchandise of a people, alike philosophic and commercial, are shut out. The Spectator, known all over Europe for a century past, was probably the first work which taught philosophy in periodical sheets. It contained a series of ingenious essays on life and manners,—amusing and moral tales,—and discussions on popular subjects, fitted for light readers, men of the world, women, and young people. Addison, its principal author, contributed essentially to fix the English language ; and the simplicity, purity, and elegance of his style have constituted it a standard. The great success of the Spectator encouraged imitators ; and several works on the same plan, and of considerable merit, appeared successively. About forty years ago, Scotland entered the field. A company of men of letters at Edinburgh published the Mirror, and afterwards the Lounger. They professed, as the Spectator had done before, “ To hold as it were the mirror up to nature, to shew virtue her own features, vice her own image, and the very age and body of the time its form and



pressure." Time, in its flight, has now brought other manners, and men's minds are cast in a different mould; the same mental food would no longer agree with them, nor the same frame fit the picture. Whatever may be said of the present times, and this generation has not much reason to speak well of them, the human mind has advanced with giant strides in the career of knowledge; and the price of wisdom, and perhaps of virtue, has not been paid quite in vain. Great as the absolute gain in point of knowledge has certainly been, its general diffusion is most remarkable. The line between men of the world and men of letters, narrowing before, is now almost effaced. The field is open to all; and if all do not sow, yet all reap,—women particularly. How many women see their lives pass away without establishment, in solitude and poverty, bearing with patience and cheerfulness all the evils of their situation,—the privation of the happiness of being loved, and of joys estimated perhaps beyond their value by being only imagined. They advance towards old age, unregarded, unpitied, without hope in this world, yet preserving universal benevolence, a warm and a generous heart. Cultivation of mind, and the habit of other and higher thoughts than mere self, can alone give us the courage to bear with the daily miseries of life,—or, what is better, make us forget them.



The original of that ridiculous and hateful being, who is made to act so conspicuous a part on the English stage and in English novels, under the name of *old maid*, is now scarcely ever met with, at least I have not met with it; and the odious distinction between an old woman and an old man is becoming obsolete. The little stories, light polemics, and every-day philosophy, which formed nearly the whole range of the Spectator and his school, would no longer afford sufficient interest. Readers of both sexes understand now something of arts and sciences; they are strangers in none of the walks of literature; they wish to know what is going on in the mental as well as the practical world,—what discoveries are made in their own and other countries,—and to laugh at higher follies than formerly.

Such was the state of the public mind when the Edinburgh Review made its first appearance, eight years ago. Its object was to give an account of such works as afforded most scope for criticism, without pretending to take notice of every publication that might deserve it, but of such only as happened to suit the taste, the inclination, or views of the co-operators, or furnished an occasion,—often a mere pretence,—to introduce their own opinions on the subject of the book, if not on the book itself. These opinions are those of eight or ten men of various know-

ledge and tempers, and several of them of first-rate talents ;—from the keen satirist, who tears to pieces a poor author, and hangs him up to ridicule and contempt, to the grave *searant*, and to the man of sure taste and exquisite sensibility, who partakes of the inspiration of genius and kindles at its fire, at the same time that he sits in judgment upon its deeds, and gives a dispassionate account of their merits. I well remember the lively impression of pleasure and surprise I experienced when one of the first numbers of this work fell into my hands in America, without having ever heard of it before, and entirely divested of the *prestige* of reputation.

Power, however, is the great corruptor of mankind, and its allurements are known to be irresistible. Success, and none was ever greater or more sudden than that of the \* Edinburgh Review, cannot well be expected to remain altogether free from arrogance. The gallery, besides, must be amused, and have its due allowance of such jokes as do not suit all ranks of spectators ; but posterity, who undoubtedly will mark this work for its own, may pass over, with comparative indifference, what makes the delight of the young ladies and young gentlemen of the present

---

\* The Edinburgh Review has upwards of 12,000 subscribers.

day. In this ambitious age, when letters are threatened with an inundation of books, and the good ones are in danger of being lost in the crowd, a severe censure is certainly most useful to repress presumptuous folly,—to inflict due punishment on trespassers, *in terrorem*,—and to guide, in some degree, the taste of the great body of readers. Our critics, it is true, pursue frequently their timid prey with something of a feline ardour, and are apt to lift the club of Hercules to crush a fly. Such is the superabundance of their strength, or the disproportionate weakness of the antagonists they select.

One of the best articles begins in this manner: “Mr B. is a good sort of man, who has not written a very bad book, on a very important subject,” &c. Then, without any further notice of the book, the critic goes on with an essay of his own, on this same important subject; and it requires nothing less than the very great merit of the Essay on Female Education, to make good sort of readers forget this unwarrantable liberty taken with a man who had committed no literary offence. At the same time, I admit that I have known young readers enticed by the very flippancy of the introduction;—but for such a preparatory stimulus, the draught would not have gone down.

In a country like this, and in the extraordinary

times in which we live, there is scarcely any subject quite unconnected with politics, or any man free from party-spirit. The most honest thinks truth stands in need of a little heightening, and candour itself exaggerates. The Edinburgh critics are decided whigs of the Fox school ; friends of a moderate reform in Parliament ; not after the fashion of the absolute reformers, but simply by a better composition of the legislature, which they do not think is to be obtained by a system of unmixed popular elections. They think the scale preponderates too much on the side of the crown, and want to throw a little weight on the other side. They preach the Irish Catholic emancipation, as it is called ; and really I have not heard any very satisfactory reason against it. The slave-trade has found in them irreconcilable enemies. They recommend peace,—and reprobate paper money. Sound as these opinions seem to me, the ministers happen to think otherwise on almost all these points. A radical difference of opinion, united to power, excludes not only cordiality, but candour ; and the opposition in England make it a rule to disapprove, *en masse*, of every measure of the administration, whatever it may be, at home or abroad. Their general abhorrence of despotism is even considerably softened or heightened in favour or against foreign despots, according as they happen to be on terms



of hostility or of friendship with their political opponents in power at home. The public suspects, I presume, some partiality of this kind in the judgment the Edinburgh Review passed recently, on a certain book of travels through Russia, boldly recommended, as being precisely in form and substance what a Journal of Travels should be.

It may be presumptuous to speak of a work so justly celebrated, otherwise than with praise. But amidst so much excellence, blemishes are the more conspicuous. I think myself nationally bound to proffer another charge. One of the early numbers of the Edinburgh Review, contained an account of Black's Lectures by Dr Robison of Edinburgh, in which de Luc and Lavoisier were accused of certain scientific usurpations against the British chemist, and the following anecdote introduced on the authority of a Professor Lichtenberg of Gottingen :—" When the Parisian chemists had finished their grand experiment on the composition of water, they held a sort of festival at which Madame Lavoisier, in the habit of a priestess, burnt Stahl's Fundamenta on an altar, while solemn music played a *requiem* to the departed system ; upon which the German and Scotch professors did not fail to observe, that if Newton or Black had so exulted over Des Cartes and Meyer, their countrymen



would have concluded they were out of their senses." Then came the following remark of our critics, forming the body and front of their offending :—" We give the fact to our readers, as an amusing instance of that universal *charlatanerie* (the word cannot be translated by a people so destitute of the thing) which renders the French national character the least *respectable* of any in the civilized world!" The first thing which strikes, in this sweeping observation, is the singular absence of mind which made them overlook the word *quackery*, answering to a nicety to the French *charlatanerie*, both in the literal and figurative sense ; and as the thing itself was as likely to have escaped notice as the name, their own people might, after all, not be so destitute of or rather exempt from *charlatanerie* as they supposed.

A quack or charlatan is a false and mercenary pretender to abilities he does not possess ; it is for gain, not amusement, that he harangues the populace in the market-place. Now, the chemical celebration denounced by the German professor, did not impose upon any body,—the parties concerned had no views of emolument,—it might be childish, but assuredly nothing more, and does not by any means warrant the ferocious attack in question, against my unoffending countrymen. Aspasia held also her festivals at

Athens, to which philosophers did not disdain to assist for their amusement. Suppose the reviewers of Sparta, informed of this circumstance, had come out with a grave charge of *universal charlatanerie* against the whole Athenian race, while they (Spartans) declared themselves wholly free from this same sin, and had proceeded to stigmatize the Athenian character, as the least respectable of any in Greece, which was then the civilized world, might not the Athenians have remonstrated with some justice against this opprobrious decision, and have pointed out many practices of their demure neighbours, more directly to be accounted for by the calculations of interest, than the allurements of pleasure; more coldly designing,—more akin, in short, to the genuine motives of charlatans, than any thing that was done in thoughtless Athens; and might they not have retorted, by declaring the character of the Lacedemonian critics the least modest and liberal of any in Greece?

The French were undoubtedly a very frivolous people (I do not know what they are now, —possibly worse,) condemned by the nature of their social institutions, to employ their own restless activity on objects of pure personal gratification, or on futile pursuits, prescribed by mere fashion. The very same propensities and pas-

sions which would have been, or would have looked like a noble pride and generous elevation of character, under such a state of things as exists in England, were there brought down to the level of vanity and petty intrigue, by their application to small objects, and trifling interests. The French have been accused of being dramatic, fond of representation, theatrical; and so they were. Having no great part to fill in real life, they were reduced to act feigned ones; "to strut their hour upon the stage, and be heard of no more;" and admitting this theatrical display not to have had always the mere gratification of momentary vanity for its object, such is the effect of situation, that the same principle, which is thus stigmatized as *charlatanerie* in France, might, on the hustings at an English election, have appeared like love of the people;—in Parliament, attachment for the person of the sovereign, or respect for the constitution;—or, in the shape of a loud cry of *no popery*, at the foot of the throne, might have passed for pure zeal for religion. The more vain, fickle, and fond of pleasure the French might be, the less they were likely to be guilty of *charlatanerie*. Our critics must allow them to be as wise and considerate as their own countrymen, before the charge can be applicable.

The plan of the Edinburgh Review embraces, as we have seen, the whole range of the human mind ; while the Spectator, and his school, had only *belles lettres* and practical ethics for their object. Morality gains much by being introduced only incidentally, and coming in unannounced ; and theirs, I must say, is always independent, firm, and pure,—always on the honourable and virtuous side. The productions of the school of the Spectator, with all their merit, smell of the lamp a little. There is an appearance of difficulty in finding subjects ; the writer has nothing to say, and labours hard at a story to fill his sheets. You think you hear at every new one, the “*Dinazarde, my dear sister, are you asleep,*” of the Arabian Tales. The Edinburgh critics, on the contrary, come in with their hands full of new books, discoveries, and objects of curiosity, of all sorts ; and as they arrange their materials, questions arise of themselves, ideas unfold, and truths are unexpectedly struck out, which the writer himself little thought of when he took up the pen,—or at least such is the appearance to the reader, and the greatest charm of the work. The writers of the modern school have their subject before them, and draw from nature ; those of the old one from memory only, and the images it presents are fainter and fewer. The former have the public treasury of mind open to them,



the latter their private purse only. Addison appeared to much less advantage in conversation than in his writings, and said once of himself, "I have no small change, but I can draw on my banker for a thousand pounds whenever I please." Our critics can do even better than that; for all the gold of Europe is at their absolute disposal.

The anonymous writers of the Edinburgh Review are mostly all known, or guessed at. They are men of independent and liberal professions, lawyers, physicians, clergymen, professors, members of Parliament, residing in different parts of the British empire, and not at Edinburgh only, where, however, the editor and principal co-operator reside. His talents and character are intimately known to me; but I am, for that very reason, precluded from speaking of them as I should otherwise do, and must not depart from the general rule I have prescribed to myself, on the subject of those who have honoured me with their friendship. The philosophic and political adversaries of the Edinburgh Review, have set up a similar work in London, (the Quarterly Review,) an imitation as to plan and manner, but, at the same time, in direct opposition on almost every subject. This new meteor did not blaze forth at once upon the world with the splendour of the first, although a work of very great merit,



and improving. A very witty statesman, the cutting irony of whose diplomatic correspondence has not a little contributed to inflame the dispute with America, is said to be among its co-operators ; two eminent poets are also mentioned. The Edinburgh reviewers, however, must be allowed the merit of having founded a new school, destined to be the model for the critics of the nineteenth century. Friends or enemies must follow the line they have traced, and tread in their illustrious footsteps.

There are here several eminent musical amateurs, who have made their art fashionable this winter. We have heard one of them ; the company was numerous, too numerous as he signified ; and it was found necessary to clear his atmosphere, by opening an adjacent room, where Mr W. sat down to the piano. I was prepared for the usual conceit and showy execution of fine performers ; instead of which, he rose by degrees from a simple recitative, to a melodious *chant*, in a sonorous bass voice, taken in its medium ; therefore neither forced nor sepulchral ; the accompaniment voluntary, and all his own, simply supporting his voice, and never permitting the charms of mechanical harmony to outstrip and efface expression and melody. We were told the poetry was also of his composition. Those who listened to it did not report favour-

ably ; for myself, I heard only the music, which was profoundly affecting, and suggested to me what I should think the music of the Greeks may have been. I was sorry to hear that Mr W., otherwise an excellent man, shows, his art excepted, hardly common sense ; but I was not much surprised, having found the case not very uncommon among the particular votaries of music,—I mean those who unite to a fine taste, great skill of execution. This execution is necessarily the result of a whole life's practice, acquired almost entirely by the fingers, with little agency of the understanding. The artist, however, who, like Mr W., knows how to inspire sentiments and kindle enthusiasm, cannot be a mere organized machine. Without feelings, he could not make others feel ;—he must be a poet, but in a language wholly sentimental and impassioned, and not at all dialectic. The reasoning and spoken language is little known to him ; he is not only unskilled in it, but he has scarcely any of the conceptions of which it is the organ among men. Such a being may well appear a child, or a fool. “ For all I see,” said the great Dr Johnson, (the rudest great man that ever was,) “ all foreigners are fools !” Musicians are foreigners in the world, and Dr Johnson has pronounced their sentence. The celebrated Braham is here also, and we have heard him several

times without change of opinion. It is not music you hear, but only fine sounds.

*Jan. 14, 1811.*—The winter has been felt severely in England; there has been much snow there, and the Thames has been frozen over; while here, in the latitude of Moscow, we have no snow; the grass is still green; the ground has scarcely been hard the whole winter, and skaiters have had but a few days amusement, on the piece of water at the foot of Arthur's Seat.

Two of the remarkable protuberances which mark the country round Edinburgh, Blackford hill 500 feet high, and Braid hill 300 feet high, situated side by side, form between them a romantic valley, enveloped in shade, and watered by a murmuring stream of the clearest water. It is a short distance from town; and we took advantage of a little cold and dry walking to visit the spot. The thermometer has been at 24° in the evening, and 20° is considered here as extreme cold.

*Jan. 25.*—Dr T. having proposed to me to go to the anniversary dinner on Fox's birth-day; and wishing to see how these things are managed here, I went yesterday. The company was numerous; and the table filled a very large hall. Mr Gillies, an eminent advocate,\* presided. The

---

\* The profession of the law was not, by any means, so re-

Honourable Henry Erskine, another celebrated lawyer, brother of Lord Erskine, chancellor during the ministry of Mr Fox, considered as the highest at the Scotch bar, assisted the president. After dinner several persons spoke successively. Among others, Mr E., in the simple tone of conversation. The necessity of a regency in the present state of the king's health ; the hopes entertained from the political principles of the presumptive heir ; parliamentary reform ; emancipation of Ireland ; and the other tenets of the party, were touched upon without violence ; and the ministers themselves, notwithstanding the present crisis, were spoken of quite civilly. All party heat seemed to vent itself in mirth, *bon mots*, songs, and even puns,—“ *tout comme chez nous.*” Voltaire could not have said here,—

“ Chez les Anglois sombres et durs esprits  
Toute folie est noire, atrabilaire,  
Chez les François elle est vive et légère.”

The whigs, indeed, believe they are on the eve of a great victory ; and success puts people in good humour,—in England as elsewhere. I must mention one of the puns, not perhaps on account of its particular excellence, but to give an idea

---

spectable in France as it is in England. The army had the precedence there over every thing else.

of the sort of thing, and of the easy, good-natured tone of the meeting. Mr N., a very good landscape painter, being cooped up in a corner, was obliged to jump over the table to get out. Mr E. saw him, and the grave man of law called out, "Ah! N., this is one of your land-skips!" (landscapes).

The name of Fox was, as of right, the first toast; then, very loyally, his majesty; the seven unanimous brothers; the young princess, brought up in the principles of Fox; the catholics of Ireland. On this last, Lord Fingall, a distinguished catholic of Ireland, now at Edinburgh for the education of his son, made an appropriate speech, modest, and, to appearance, unstudied. Lord Maitland merely thanked the company when Lord Lauderdale was given. Lord P., a very young man, sneaked away for fear of being obliged to make a speech when the catholics were drunk. Whitbread, and all the individuals of the projected ministry; George Washington,—but no mention whatever of American affairs; Professor Millar; Dugald Stewart. Lord N., the only judge present, being named, I looked with some degree of anxiety at the learned lord, in appearance a true *porceau d'epicure*, of a monstrous size,—face of a blue raw colour,—breathing hard,—his eyes shut,—he appeared stupified with good cheer, and ready to fall under the ta-



ble ; but the unwieldy mass soon stood up, and in a powerful, though broken and faltering voice, addressed the meeting in a short, moderate, sensible speech, hinting delicately at his being the only judge appointed by Mr Fox. Lord Erskine, and the trial by jury, was another of the toasts I remember. Henry Erskine, and the 37 independent barristers who sided with him in 1793. Songs became more frequent, as the company began to feel

“ Ces esprits animaux,  
Qui vont au cœur, et qui font les heros.”

One of them, by an old country gentleman, was, I am bound to suppose, excellent, for it set the whole company in a roar, but being in the Scotch dialect, I did not understand a word of it. Three professional singers (the Elliots,) pleased me much more ; they sung catches and glees delightfully.

When I left the house, about eleven at night, there was not the smallest appearance of intoxication ;\* about one-third of the company had retired before me ; the rest followed soon after,

---

\* This dinner cost 25s. to each person, which did not quite defray the expences. There was Port and Madeira during dinner, and a bottle of Claret before each person after ; those who called for more, I believe, paid for it.

except, as I understood this morning, a knot of *bons vivants*, the big judge at their head, who did not separate till break of day, drinking all the time ; and, what is most remarkable, this same judge was seen this morning going to Court, in as full possession of his faculties of body and mind as if he had spent the night in bed ! This is a sample of the old northern manners. I had met this judge a few days before at a private dinner. The son of one of his old associates (Mr F.) dining there also, was in mourning for his father. “ Ah ! ” said the judge, “ your father would not believe me ; I told him he would kill himself ; what ! to reduce himself in his old age to a single bottle of wine at his dinner,—it was certain death ! ” Lord N., I must do him the justice to say, has the reputation of being an excellent judge.

The hopes of the whigs are not without some mixture of apprehensions ; whatever the principles of a presumptive heir may have been,—*autres temps, autres mœurs*,—and a whig king would be an unexampled thing. The business of a king (and the ministers are the king,) is to draw to himself as much power as he can,—that of the Parliament is to hold back. The texture of the British constitution is of a yielding and elastic nature ; it extends easily the way it is pulled, and takes, in a great degree, the shape

and dimensions you please ; and, unless it had been possible to determine beforehand its exact sense, and proper application to every possible circumstance and combination of events, each party must defend what will always be disputed, and assert the extreme of its right, in order to preserve what is reasonable and necessary : in short, a whig king would be in the situation of a nation of Quakers, surrounded with neighbours who were not of that persuasion. There is here a Scotch lord, very communicative, who shews a letter of seven pages from one of the princes, (the Duke of K.,) informing him that the Duke of Y. will be reinstated general in chief, and otherwise promising nothing good to the whigs ; a *ci-devant* chancellor has written also that the regency will not produce what was expected from it.

It is now fifteen years since the revolutionary impulse given by France was felt here with considerable violence ; that is to say, since certain questions of metaphysical politics divided the inhabitants of Edinburgh into two irreconcilable parties. The heat is now subdued ; not a spark of the fire remains alive ; and the controversialists of that time meet now very sociably, and seem to retain no remembrance of the mortal hatred they once bore to each other. I have been assured, that, in 1794, only thirteen persons durst

meet to celebrate the anniversary dinner of Mr Fox, and the names of the thirteen patriots taken down at the door, were sent to the high-handed minister of the day as suspected persons. There were one hundred and fifty guests at this same celebration last year; yesterday, fifty more;—this accession is suspected to be composed of that description of persons denominated rats; the little animals of that name having the instinctive sagacity of abandoning old buildings when they are going to fall down.

*Feb. 1.*—There has been a snow storm in the night, and it blows a hurricane; tiles fly across the streets, and tops of chimneys fall on the pavement, to the great annoyance of passengers, and danger of their lives. The house we inhabit, built of stone, is sensibly shaken by the wind. There is at the end of our street, on the mound, an itinerant *menagerie* built of boards; if it should be blown down, the people of Edinburgh might see at large in the streets two lions, two royal tigers, a panther, and an elephant, besides monkies, and other underlings of the savage tribe.

*Feb. 5.*—I attended yesterday a meeting of the Royal Society of Edinburgh; one of the judges, Lord Meadowbank, presided. Mr Playfair read a paper presented by Dr Brewster, on the disap-

pearance of the comet of 1770. Its orbit was very small,—not beyond our planetary system,—performed its revolutions in five years, and should have appeared again seven times, but has not been seen since. In the mean time a cluster of five very small planets, supposed, with some probability, to be fragments of a larger one, have been discovered in a track which intersects that of the comet in question; two of these fragments, Ceres and Pallas, have immense atmospheres, as much as the atmospheres of all the other planets of our system put together,—600 miles high, I think; the other three fragments have no visible atmospheres. There is certainly a remarkable coincidence between the disappearance of the comet and the appearance of the planets; the latter, however, are not the former in a new shape, for comets are not solid bodies,—stars being seen through them.

Sir George Mackenzie read a paper on two alternating hot springs of Iceland, one of which throws its water twelve feet high during five minutes, the other five feet high for three minutes, thus alternating incessantly; and proposed the problem of a mechanism that would account for the phenomenon, without the supposition of valves, or of the water coming from a higher spot.



*Feb. 6.*—Bannister, an excellent English actor, is here. We saw him yesterday in one of their wretched modern plays, *The Battle of Herham*; the plot most absurd, and with a total want of taste; yet his inimitable acting covered all faults, and I was certainly much amused. He appeared also in *The Devil to Pay*,—overcharged a good deal, but still excellent. The house was empty,—not a single person in most of the boxes; and all this because of a concert where Braham sings,—a more fashionable amusement than the theatre,—which is deemed, all over Great Britain, rather a vulgar amusement; and so *their* theatre certainly is.

The following days we have again partaken of the pleasures of the vulgar,—Bannister always animated, and full of his part. The last time, he gave us *The Bold Stroke for a Wife*, a low and improbable play, although a little better than the modern ones. The great merit of Bannister in this was, the harlequin activity with which he shifted his dress half a dozen times, and assumed new and different characters; he was very much applauded, but pleased me less than usual.

Between the play and the farce the public often calls for some favourite song; Bannister treated us twice with these lyric pieces, in the genuine national taste. I do not suppose that any thing

at all comparable is to be met with in any other country or language ; the style is *unique* ; and if it were possible to give any idea of it by a translation, the *étourdis* on the other side of the channel would hardly believe that these things could divert their sage neighbours so much, and make the thinking nation laugh so heartily. I have ventured (in the French Journal) upon a translation of Caleb Quotem, as a sample, and it is one of the most rational of these songs. Wit does not enter necessarily into the composition of laughable things, and might possibly spoil them ; but here there is not even a meaning of any sort,—only unconnected words, or mere uncouth sounds, the extreme absurdity of which is set off by the comic talents or buffoonery of the singer. In matters of mirth there is, however, no disputing about taste, and it well may be “folly to be wise.” A celebrated traveller, Dr Moore, has described, with infinite humour, a stuttering scene on the Italian stage, and the highly laughable *coup-de-théâtre* which terminates it ; the strong prejudices he had entertained against Italian jokes yielding at once to the force of this one. He and the Duke of Hamilton, the companion of his travels, laughed so heartily, and the fits returned with such violence, as to turn the attention of the audience from the stage to their box, and occasioned a renewal of the mirth all over the

playhouse. "When we returned to the inn, the Duke of Hamilton asked me," said Dr Moore, "if I was as much convinced as ever, that a man must be perfectly devoid of taste who could condescend to laugh at an Italian comedy."

I have already mentioned the extreme uncleanness of the old town of Edinburgh. Cloacina has there no temples; every sort of filth is thrown out at the window, just as in the old town of Marseilles. Passing through the narrow streets, morning and evening, you scarcely know where to tread, and your head is as much in danger as your feet; a certain cry of *gardy loo* is the warning of any thing coming down; a derivation, I am told, of *gardez l'eau*.\* Mr L., who was ambassador in Spain, and resided there many years, told us that Madrid was formerly much in the same state as his "own romantic town" of Edin-

---

\* The author is sorry to find that this account of old Edinburgh's uncleanness has given offence; it is but fair to acknowledge that the cry of *gardy loo* never was actually heard by him; he is now informed and believes that it has not been in use time out of mind. It is indeed true, that the side-walls of bye-streets, lanes, and closes, exhibit a melancholy spectacle; but how they come to be in that state, and whether in a way that would render the old warning necessary or otherwise, the author cannot precisely tell. As to the comparison with the alleged state of the streets of Madrid, it certainly may be deemed a gross exaggeration.—*Note to the Second Edition.*

burgh. The filth continually thrown out of windows used to meet in the middle of the narrow streets of Madrid, forming a high ridge, which remained till a heavy rain washed it partly away, these streets being generally on a slope. The minister d'Aranda declared he would make Madrid from the dirtiest the cleanest city in the world, and he succeeded. He introduced common-sewers, and a large pipe against the front, and from top to bottom of each house. The difficulties he had to encounter were great; and, among other objections, it was stated, that the air of Madrid was naturally much too sharp, and that the effluvia of its immense dunghill was a necessary corrective, and, by softening that keenness, made it wholesome.

*Feb. 14.*---New depôts of prisoners of war are forming in the environs of Edinburgh, and detachments of these unfortunate people, transported by sea from the south of England to Leith, have arrived here; they are first lodged in the Castle. I had been informed, that a great number of them had been seen marching barefooted in the half-frozen mud. Wishing to ascertain the fact, and, if possible, to alleviate their sufferings, I procured an introduction to Colonel Maghee, commanding at the fort, who had the goodness to go with me among the prisoners. I found 3 or 400 men, nearly all seafaring-people,



in a small court, surrounded with palisadoes, in front of that part of the building where they lodge at night; this esplanade, about 100 or 120 feet every way, had a very beautiful view of the town and country over the brow of the hill. I do not suppose, however, these unfortunate people were much disposed to enjoy it. I found them walking to and fro in their narrow inclosure, most of them talking merrily enough, poorly clad, although not in rags. Those who have no clothes of their own receive certain yellow jackets, which, by their remarkable appearance, render an escape more difficult; instead of shoes, they had most of them a sort of galoches, the sole of wood and top of list. I understood that many had lost their shoes in the muddy road, and that 150 of them were really in great want of that important article, which Colonel M. assured me was to be supplied before they left the castle to go to the depôt. The daily ration is  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lb. of bread, at 3d.;  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb. of meat, at 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ d. per lb.; once or twice a-week they have fish instead of meat; each man is provided with a hammock and two blankets. Many supplicating hands offered for sale the produce of their industry; watch-chains made of hair, and other trifling articles, most of them very ingeniously manufactured. A young man, his countenance all radiant with good-humour, informed me he had



been seven years thus encaged, having been one of the first taken at the renewal of the war. If he is proof against such a fate as this, he need not envy any one. The richest gifts of fortune are poor indeed, compared to an indestructible power of happiness.

I observed, on the other hand, several prisoners traversing slowly, apart from the rest, the narrow and muddy area, or leaning back against the paling, with sunken eyes, fixed and dull looks, and earthy complexions,—wrapt in meditation upon nothing; upon time, which does not pass for them; upon these eternal hours, which bring no other change than that of light and darkness; short light, at long and frightful intervals of night; dreaming on an existence, of which nothing marks the duration, and which consumes, nevertheless, the best years of their lives,—and on the final annihilation of a momentary hope of liberation. It is shocking to think, that fifty or sixty thousand human beings should be in this deplorable situation! Not so many, however, feel it. The abject crowd was seen here pressing with eagerness and loud clamour,—all speaking at the same time,—round a spot where some game was going on, with the same bursts of laughter, the same oaths and frantic gestures, as if their dearest interests had been in question. An aristocrat *à la lanterne*, the execution of

Robespierre, or the news of a cartel for the general exchange of prisoners, could not have excited more bustle and agitation ! This is the best possible school for idleness and vice, as well as an abode of unspeakable wretchedness, to all those whose feelings are not blunted. If the persons on whom the liberation of so many miserable men depends could be placed for a little while in the midst of them, it is scarcely possible to suppose that the negociation for the exchange should not be facilitated thereby. Many of the prisoners seemed too old to be worth keeping, and might be sent back without any accession of strength to the enemy. I have heard of an East India captain, who was taken in 1793, liberated in 1802 ; taken again the following year, and now a prisoner with a wife and family in France.

Officers are allowed their parole, and receive 1s. 6d. a-day from the British government for their support ; the common men, either soldiers or sailors, cost about 10d. exclusive of houses and other contingent expences ; 1s. sterling a-head is probably the lowest computation,—which, for 50,000 prisoners, is L.2500 per day, or nearly one million a-year, besides the expence of the troops necessary to guard this army of prisoners. An exchange on any terms would be better

than this.\* I cannot help thinking that some useful employment might be found for these men, such as roads and canals, or the tillage of waste lands. The greatest part of them would prefer the lowest salary, with some degree of liberty, to their present confinement; the difference of dress and language, and the insular situation of the country, would, with certain precautions, render their escape very difficult; and in a country so often short of grain, it cannot be a matter of indifference, whether 50,000 strangers shall be fed out of the public store, or whether their labour shall contribute to fill it.

A woman died in the upper story of the house in which we lodged, rather poor, and but little addicted during her life to the luxury of a carriage; but it has been made up to her at last,

---

\* Since writing this, I have found, in Mr Rose's observations on public expenditure, &c. that the number of prisoners (before those from Walcheren,) was

47,050 men, at 6½d. a-day . . .	L.465,050 a-year.
Buildings, clothes, guards, clerks, &c.	235,000

---

700,000

3065 prisoners out of England, at 1s.	56,000
---------------------------------------	--------

---

L.756,000 sterling.

The number of prisoners is probably now greater, and their individual expence also increased, so as to reach nearly a million a-year.

and she has just taken her departure from the door in a coach and six covered with black cloth, and surmounted with plumes of feathers of the same colour, followed by more carriages, with a number of hired mourners on foot, before and behind, in black, and carrying likewise black plumes of feathers. You meet these processions of funeral vehicles every day, here and in England, on the high roads, and in the crowded streets of great cities. Their solemnity forms, at the same time, a sad and a ridiculous contrast with the light and rapid motion of the carriages of the living splashing them as they drive by, and the indifference of the passing throng, who heed not this last effort of the vanity of man, and hurry on without bestowing a single look on the show. Some of the friends of the deceased follow in the carriages. The lower people perform their funerals on foot, and the nearest relatives walk in the train. A husband follows the body of his wife,—a wife of her husband,—parents their children,—and the lover his mistress. This custom is still kept up in the largest cities of the United States, as well as in the country. It is making grief a show, or indifference a scandal, and violating the sacredness of feeling.

Some persons of rank have come here lately on purpose to effect very odd transfers of matrimonial partners. Lady Charlotte W. had the



misfortune of falling violently in love with Lord P., who has the reputation of being irresistible in love as well as in war, and ran away with him. The husband of this lady, who is a reasonable man, offered to receive her again if she would come back before the step she had taken became public ; but she chose to be constant in her inconstancy, and finally a divorce was the consequence. It is not the fashion to fight for a wife it seems, but only for a sister ; the brother of Lady C. W. challenged the gallant, who, with true delicacy of honour, and the confidence of a man whose courage could not be doubted, avoided, as long as he could, placing himself in a situation where he might have to shed the blood of the brother, after having dishonoured the sister. This couple are come to Scotland to be married. There were, however, difficulties in the way, Lord P. being already a married man ; but as infidelity on the male side is a legitimate cause of divorce in Scotland, he took care to furnish his wife with the plea. She might have played her rival the trick of not suing for a divorce ; but love furnished a remedy to the evils he had caused,—and the Duke of A. intervening, *bien-à-propos*, persuaded the forsaken lady to part with her husband, and become a duchess. The parties, therefore, changing sides, Lady C. W. has married Lord P., and Lady P. the Duke of



A. The former is said to have lost by this arrangement an amiable and a handsome woman, for one who wants one at least of these advantages; a wife he loved, for another he does not care about; without any apparent motive except pure *devoement*. It is remarkable enough, that one of these new couples has already a family of fourteen children; the present Lady P. having had eight before her divorce, and Lord P. six.

These singular marriages have occasioned some speculations as to their legality. It appears, that a marriage made in conformity to the laws of the country where it is contracted is valid everywhere; and if dissolved by the laws of that same country, is likewise null everywhere; but if it is dissolved in another country, it remains binding everywhere else; and, finally, that a marriage contracted in one place according to the forms of another is valid nowhere, not even in the latter place.\* Consequently, the divorce of Lady C. W. is valid everywhere, that

---

\* The children of a Scotchman, who had lived a number of years in the United States with a woman whom he acknowledged as his wife, in a manner which would have been binding in Scotland, have not been allowed to inherit the property he left in Scotland, because his marriage was not legal in America.

of Lord and Lady P. only in Scotland,—in England they are still husband and wife. Neither of the marriages is legitimate out of Scotland, although Lady C. W. might have married legally in England any other man but her present husband. The descendants of these marriages will be legal heirs in Scotland only ; and the English children will not only inherit the whole of the English property, but will come in for their share of the Scotch property, if their parents should die possessed of any there. I have heard this opinion given by very high authority.

The public of Edinburgh have been amused and scandalized by another strange marriage. The divorced lady of a Scotch lord, *ci-devant* ambassador at the Porte, has just been married to her lover. This happy man has paid ten thousand pounds sterling damages to the husband, and looks so pleased, that it is evident he would not relinquish his acquisition for double the money.

Shocking as the publicity of these things must be to a woman, it is nevertheless certain, that those only who have some delicacy left expose themselves to it. The woman who leaves her husband to follow her lover, shews at least that she could not bear the indelicacy of a double connection ; when she sacrifices her rank in society, her fortune, every pleasure in life but one,

—this one must be deemed a passionate attachment, and such have always something mental which ennobles them; the heart in which they can be found is not quite corrupt. Rousseau said very justly, that love was the remedy of licentiousness.

Although the idleness of wealth leads here to many intrigues, in the higher ranks particularly, if such things had been brought forward in courts of justice in France, as they are here, and been published in the newspapers, the number would have appeared, I presume, rather more considerable. Divorces are certainly commoner here than they were formerly. The parties, thirty or forty years ago, were pointed at, as objects of wonder and curiosity. It is, however, the remedy, and not the evil itself, which is become more common. The court of the two last Stuarts, where this remedy was unknown, can scarcely be said to have been less in need of it than that of George III.

There is an annual exhibition of pictures at Edinburgh, and better in proportion than that of London. Mr Raeburn is really a very eminent painter (of portraits of course,) and would paint history with success I am sure, if the taste of his countrymen permitted him; his children have the grace and nature of those of Sir Joshua Rey-

nolds, and a better colouring. Mr Williams paints landscape in water-colours, in the manner of the great artists in London, where this branch of the art is carried to an admirable degree of perfection. He had the goodness to give me some directions for doing chalk-etching on soft ground; an easy and agreeable mode of engraving, and which I intend to use for some of the sketches taken during this journey. Another eminent artist of Edinburgh, Mr Nasmyth, paints landscapes in oil.

Speaking of the arts, I must be allowed to mention an artist who excels on a very uncommon instrument. Mr Cartwright slightly passes the end of his finger along the edges of a number of glass bowls, partly filled with water, and forming an harmonic series like that of a harpsichord; this touch produces sounds of heavenly sweetness, and surprising strength, melting into each other, and in perfect harmony. It is impossible to play with more skill, purer taste, or a better expression, than Mr Cartwright does. Dr Franklin had invented an instrument in many respects similar, called the Harmonica; it also was composed of glass bowls, but without water.

*Feb. 20.*—Great complaints of commercial distress, felt all over the kingdom, but particularly in the manufacturing towns, have reached even



this place, which is so independent of trade ; and the despondency about public affairs is visible. Glasgow is, indeed, so near, and suffers so particularly under it, that individual cases of ruin and failure cannot but excite sympathy here. The causes are, in a great degree, the commercial restrictions on the whole continent of Europe and the United States, to which the re-action of the extravagant speculations in Spanish America must be added. Among the many failures of which we hear every day, I was much surprised to find there were some farmers ; one gentleman only has thirteen of his tenants bankrupts ! Now the bankruptcy of a farmer would appear in France just as ridiculous as the bankruptcy of an apple-woman or a chimney-sweeper ; but an English farmer, as I have remarked before, is properly a great manufacturer, and not a peasant ; he is a man of business, who has his books regularly kept, and makes his payments on the appointed day. I did not know till lately that he has his banker also, who enables him to pay with this punctuality, by making occasional advances, on his personal responsibility, on the notes of the person to whom he has sold his produce, or on that produce itself, reserved for a better market. The advantages resulting from these banking facilities are no less evident in regard to agriculture than to trade, but



equally liable to abuses and inconveniences. When any embarrassment occurs in any of the many branches of the great system of public credit, all the minor institutions are obliged to check their discounts, and draw in their advances ; and the farmer, with notes or acceptances in his pocket-book, may, as well as the merchant, not be able to meet his engagements ; but this failure is only an exception to his habitual punctuality ; and if the farmers in France do not fail, it is only because they are never punctual. Capitalists, being certain of their rents on the day, are the more disposed to undertake the draining of marshes, bringing waste lands into cultivation, and other extensive agricultural undertakings, requiring large advances. They are contented with a lower rent, and grant longer leases ; therefore the punctuality of the farmer turns to his advantage, as well as to that of his landlord, and industry is everywhere encouraged and active. The present distresses have occasioned several forced sales of lands, at low prices. An estate of 620 acres, between Glasgow and Edinburgh, with a vein of coal estimated at L.6000, the buildings not in very good order, has just been sold for L.35,000 ; in prosperous times it was estimated at L.57,000.

After a residence of three months, we are going to leave Edinburgh, with feelings of regret

and gratitude for the many marks of good-will and kindness we have received. Taken altogether, I do not know any town where it would be pleasanter to live. It is, in a great degree, the Geneva of Britain.

*Feb. 24.*—Dunbar, 28 miles from Edinburg<sup>h</sup>. In our way here we passed by the field of battle of Prestonpans, the first battle of the Pretender after his landing in 1745; 2400 Highlanders\* defeated a body of troops of the line much more numerous, carried off their artillery sword in hand, killing or taking the whole of the infantry. If with less than 6000 men the Pretender was afterwards able to penetrate into the very heart of England, and maintain himself in Scotland for nine months, what might he not have done, if, instead of landing alone, France had given him 10,000 men to encourage his adherents? and yet this prince does not seem to have been a man of much talent. England, although this was just after Marlborough's wars, had not then the military organization it has at present;—such a thing could not happen now.

As we approached Dunbar, we saw at a distance a fine foaming beach, and, taking advantage of the little remaining light, we hastened to

---

\* Home's History of the Rebellion.

it. It is the first time since we have been in this sea-girt empire that we have seen the surf raging on the coast, although we have travelled so long in sight of the sea.

*Feb. 26.*—We paid yesterday morning another visit to the beach, and discovered such magnificent ruins of rocks,—saw such a promising storm approaching,—the spring-tide also was to be so high in the afternoon,—that we could not withstand the temptation, and determined to stay all day, to contemplate at leisure the beauties of the gale :—

I saw thee seek the sounding shore,  
Delighted with the dashing roar,  
Or where the North his fleecy store  
Drove through the sky.

A great mass of basalt forms here a bold promontory in the sea, very black and broken, and shewing distinctly in many places their prismatic columns. This basalt rests on a stratum of red sand-stone and indurated clay. The rocks are worn by the sea into the most fantastic forms, and pierced through into arches. Extensive ruins, in the last stage of decay, appear on the outermost extremity of the promontory, uniting extremely well with the rocks, and seeming in fact a part of them ; they belong to the castle where Bothwell took Queen Mary when she became his

wife. Between three and four o'clock the tide was at the highest, about 16 feet, and the wind east, and right on shore. The sea rushed with inconceivable fury among the rocks, making a fair breach over some insulated ones, forty or fifty feet high, with blows like the discharge of heavy artillery—fully equal to the resounding of Niagara. Alternately covered and uncovered, they rose every time from underneath the sea, huge, immoveable, and dark, amidst the retiring foam. The entrance of the little port of Dunbar, opening directly to the wind, received now and then such mountains of water, as threatened to overwhelm all within it. The strand, north of this rocky promontory, presented another aspect. Here the lengthened surge was seen advancing slow along an even beach, curving its green top into an arch, and pouring over in a foaming cataract; each immense line of waves succeeded by another, with grace, ever new and inimitable:—

When mountain surges bellowing deep,  
With an uncouth monster leap  
Plunged foaming on the shore.

It seemed as if we could not have enough of this magnificent view; and notwithstanding the cold damp mist, the high wind, and spray of the sea, we did not leave the spot till night. Being overtaken by the tide in a nook of the shore, from

which the retreat was difficult, my portfolio dropt in the water, and I was near losing all the sketches of the journey. I annex here three of this spot. Two frigates were lost on this dangerous coast, three miles from Dunbar, last December. I cannot resist the temptation of giving here a few lines by Mr Coleridge, very descriptive of English scenery, and of its insular situation :—

O, Albion ! O my mother isle !  
Thy vallies, fair as Eden's bowers,  
Glitter green with sunny showers ;  
Thy grassy uplands, gentle swells,  
Echo to the bleat of flocks ;  
(Those grassy hills, those glittering dells,  
Proudly ramparted with rocks ;)  
And Ocean, 'mid his uproar wild,  
Speaks safety to his island-child.

*Feb. 26.*—We have travelled to-day along the sea-shore. The surf was moderate, meeting with fewer rocks than about Dunbar. Beyond the broad expanse of mild blue, a mist hung over the horizon, through which a white sail was faintly seen here and there, gliding along peacefully between two hostile shores. The country appeared highly cultivated, in large farms, as in Norfolk :—immense turnip-fields, with flocks of sheep feeding on the green part, and scooping out as much of the fresh root as they can, the



deeper part remaining in the ground for manure. The frost is entirely out of the ground, and the grass shews already a tinge of green. Farmers are at work everywhere ; five or six ploughs together in the same field, each with a fine pair of horses. Farm-houses in good repair, and cottages tolerably neat, but inferior to those of England. This scene of industry and rich agriculture was suddenly interrupted near the Press Inn by a heath of several miles, appearing just as fit for cultivation as the rest of the country, where farms rent at the exorbitant price of eight or ten pounds the Scotch acre. The house of Sir James Hall, (Dunglass,) is seen on a woody height, commanding an extensive view of the sea. The road crosses soon after a deep and narrow glen, by means of a bridge (Peas Bridge), thrown across it, at a frightful height ; the middle arch, for it has three, rests on two piers, or pilasters, 170 feet high ; a zigzag path takes you to the bottom of the ravine, where the prospect of the bridge above your head is as wonderful as the bird's-eye view from it. The road, lately put in complete order, was, for that very reason, the worst possible to travel on, being covered with a rough bed of broken whin, much in want of a roller, or broad wheels, to smooth it down. We meet every instant with troops of jaded and dirty

soldiers, travelling north, bound, we are told, to Musselburgh, to guard the dépôt of French prisoners formed there. Carts full of women and children follow in the rear. All this is undoubtedly very unprofitable labour, and should be avoided by all means.

Berwick passes for a fortified place, although, I presume, quite incapable of resistance. Its walls afford at any rate a dry and airy walk, of about a mile, to the inhabitants. The troops were exercising; they seemed to perform well, and had a good band of music.

*Feb. 27.*—We are come to Alnwick, 29 miles from Berwick, the greatest part of the way in view of the sea, still glassy and blue, and dotted over with white sails. Farms in the best possible order, and on a great scale; immense stacks of hay and straw, and out-houses without number. Windmills also innumerable, for grain and for oil; most of the large farms have one. Each of these mills has a small windmill, or rather wind-wheel, behind, to work the cap round to the wind; and not as in France, by means of a long lever, or tail, moved round by the miller to suit the wind. Some of the mills are so constructed, as to reef their sails by the mere force of the wind, when it reaches a certain strength, or feather their arms of themselves.

The hay or straw stacks, sliced down all round during the winter, are now reduced to the appearance of polygonal towers or pillars, 30 or 40 feet high, which still resist the wind and rain very well. These slices are cut with surprising neatness, from top to bottom of the stack, thatched roof and all, by means of a very sharp instrument. The ploughs and harrows, carriages and harness, tools and instruments of all sorts, are constructed here with a mechanical sagacity, which avoids all superfluous weight, applies the strength precisely where there is to be resistance, and, with true economy, spares no expence in securing convenience and duration. Man in England is indeed a tool-making animal.

The first appearance of the castle of Alnwick is certainly very striking, and yet ridiculous. Its walls are defended by a garrison of stone figures, shewing themselves between the battlements in threatening attitudes; some of them armed cap-à-pee,—others stark naked, recruited indifferently from antiquity and from modern times. Hercules brandishes his club, and Apollo shoots his arrows, while British crossbow-men and arquebusiers level their pieces at the assailants, and menials throw stones. We shall visit this puppet-show castle to-morrow, more at leisure.

*Feb. 28.*—We went to the castle early this morning; the apartments not visible on account

of the recent birth of a grand-daughter of the Duke of Northumberland's. They must be dull; surrounded as they are by high walls, and the view from the windows being confined to a courtyard. The chapel is highly gilt, and gaudily ornamented; the pedigree of the Percies is inscribed on its walls, beginning by Charlemagne, 800, the Conqueror, 1060, &c. A place of Christian worship seems the most unfit imaginable for this display of worldly greatness. Not far from the gay chapel are the dungeons, with their grated trap-doors and loop-holes. In a recess of the wall we observed a wheel with iron teeth and a chain, and shuddered at the sight of what we took for an instrument of torture!—on enquiry, however, it turned out to be only an appendage of the dinner-bell. Some of the stone figures already mentioned are corroded by long exposure to the air, and worn to half their original size, while others appear quite whole and fresh. This led to the discovery, that this apparently old castle was in fact built only sixty years ago, but on the exact model of the old castle. Such of the old figures as could at all stand on their legs returned to their former station on the walls, while the others were made new from the chisel of an eminent stone-cutter of the neighbourhood. The Percies of the eighteenth century seem to have been bent upon shewing that they had not



degenerated from those of the ninth in point of taste in the fine arts. The park and grounds were laid out by *one Brown*, as the gardener told us; they are traversed by a stream of water, magnified into a river by being dammed up; a magnificent bridge is thrown over it. The ground slopes to the river on both sides, and is covered with the usual green carpeting of smooth turf, and sprinkled over with clumps of trees, which are small, and make no great figure. The Duke of Northumberland's landed estate is said to yield the prodigious income of L. 150,000 sterling a-year.

From Alnwick to Newcastle, 33 miles; a continuation of the same rich, well-cultivated country, but bare of trees, and without any beauty. The inhabitants strike us as better-looking than in Scotland; the women certainly are handsomer; the men have smaller features,—are more plump and rosy than the Scotch. The houses are much cleaner. The children we meet on the road stop and make a bow, which is not the custom in Scotland. The whin also, of which the roads are still composed, is broken in smaller pieces;—every thing thus bearing the marks of more advanced civilization.

*March 1.*—Mr T. of Newcastle, for whom our friend Dr H. of Edinburgh had given us a letter, had the goodness to shew us the curiosities of



this town ;—the glass-houses, and other manufactures ; a school on Lancaster's plan, recently established, for 500 male children, and already full. The master conveys his directions by means of a telegraph. This mode of education is becoming more and more general. The number of scholars under a principal master is almost unlimited, and therefore the expence much reduced, and within reach of anybody's means ; the scholars are all employed at the same time, equally, and in concert, without crowd, confusion, or loss of time ; and, to sum up the advantages of the method, children love the school, which accounts sufficiently for their progress.

The clergy of the established church is said not to like this novelty, and to see in it the means of aggrandizement for the different dissenting sects who have introduced or adopted it ; yet these are only the means of instruction, equally applicable to any doctrine, and not particularly to those of their adversaries. The King, who is the head of that church, and all the royal family, have shewn more liberality, and protect, with laudable zeal, Mr Lancaster and his system. Instead of illuminating the town on the occasion of the late jubilee, in commemoration of the fiftieth year of his Majesty's reign, with the rest of the kingdom, the inhabitants of Newcastle resolved to appropriate to this establishment the sum which would

have been expended in oil and tallow, and gave it, in consequence, the name of the Jubilee School, inscribed on the door in compliment to the King, and the meritorious wish he is said to have expressed ; not exactly that of our great Henry the Fourth, who wished every peasant might be able to put *la poule au pot* every Sunday,—but, what may not be different in its consequences, that each peasant might be able to read his Bible.

The name of Newcastle is identified with that of coals, the country about containing immense strata of this mineral, which is the object of a great trade. There are farms under ground as well as on the surface, and leased separately. I know of a subterranean farm of this kind of 5000 acres, for which the rent of L. 3000 sterling a-year is paid, and a per centage besides depending on the quantity of coals extracted, which may double that rent. It is remarkable enough, that when the estate in which this mine is situated was sold, thirty years ago, the purchaser, refusing to pay a trifling consideration for the right of mining, it was reserved by the proprietor, who receives now L. 3000 a-year, possibly six or more, for what was not deemed worth buying at any rate so few years ago. Not that either party were ignorant of the existence of coals, but the steam-engine was not then so generally applied to mining, and

the other branches of the art had not reached their present improved state ;—the consumption, likewise, was much less.

I accepted with pleasure an invitation to descend in a coal-mine. The mode is rather alarming. The extremity of the rope which works up and down the shaft being formed into a loop, you pass one leg through it, so as to sit, or to be almost astride on the rope ; then, hugging it with both arms, you are turned off from the platform over a dark abyss, where you would hardly venture if the depth was seen. This was 63 fathoms deep (378 feet). One of the workmen bestrode the loop by the side of me, and down we went with considerable rapidity. The wall of rock seemed to rush upwards,—the darkness increased,—the mouth above appeared a mere speck of light. I shut my eyes for fear of growing giddy ; the motion soon diminished, and we touched the ground. Here we stopped for two other persons. Each of us had a flannel dress and a candle, and thus proceeded through a long passage,—rock above, rock below,—and a shining black wall of coal on each side ; a rail-way in the middle for horses (for there are fifty or sixty horses living in this subterraneous world), to draw two four-wheel carriages, with each eight large baskets of coal ; these baskets are brought one at a time by diminutive waggons, on four little wheels,

drawn or pushed by boys along other rail-ways, coming down the side streets to this main horse-road, the ceiling of which is cut in the main rock, high enough for a man to stand upright, while the side streets are no higher than the stratum of coals ( $4\frac{1}{2}$  feet), therefore you must walk stooping.

The whole extent of the mine is worked in streets intersecting each other at right angles, 24 feet wide and 36 feet asunder, leaving therefore solid blocks 36 feet every way. The miners have two enemies to contend with, air and water; that air is hydrogen gas, continually emitted by the coals, with an audible hissing noise. The contact of the lights necessary to be used would infallibly set fire to the hydrogen gas, if allowed to accumulate, and either blow up or singe the miners severely; it is therefore necessary that there should be a continual current of air going in and out by two different issues. At the beginning of the works, and while there is only one shaft, this is effected by means of a wooden partition, carried down the middle of the shaft, then along the first street opened, and so disposed afterwards, that the air which comes down the shaft on one side of the partition, may circulate successively through each and every street before it returns up the other division of the shaft, a small fire establishing and keeping up the draught. As to

on four small wheels fixed to their axis, that their motion may be perfectly equal. They travel on rail-ways, which are composed of two bars of iron, upon which the wheels, which have grooves at their circumference, run without impediment. Ninety two bushels, weighing about two tons, besides the waggon, are drawn by a single horse, with so much ease, that the driver is obliged, on the least descent of the road, to press on the wheel with a sort of lever, to retard its motion by the friction, that the carriage may not run too much on the horse. The lighters, called keels, of about fifteen tons, carry the coals on board vessels waiting in deep water. It is remarked, that the men employed under ground enjoy better health than those on the surface; the regularity of temperature securing them against many disorders, and the air constantly renewed being sufficiently pure.

Farming land leases here at L. 4 or L. 5 an acre for the best quality, and 30s. for the worst; poor's-rates 5s. in the pound, or 25 per cent. on the rental! This institution of the poor's-rates is an unwholesome excrescence, which preys upon the vitals of society, and undermines its very existence; yet a certain native vigour of constitution has enabled it so far to bear with the disease, or it finds somewhere a sufficient corrective. There is not certainly any perceivable decay of industry; vices and poverty are less apparent



than in any country I know, without excepting the United States. The poor's-rates, as well as the income-tax on the rent, are advanced by the farmer, who pays also the same income-tax on his own profits as a farmer. Timber is dearer here than in any other part of England or Scotland, owing to the great consumption in the coal-mines. The stratum of coals in the county of Stafford is much thicker than here; 50 feet, I understand, for an extent of 28 square miles.\* The quantity extracted every week was estimated some years ago at 16,200 tons; while, one hundred years before, the whole annual produce of that district was only 45,000 tons,—scarcely more than one-twentieth part. Miners say there is no advantage in this great thickness of the stratum; the process is more expensive, and large pillars must be left; a great quantity of small coals is abandoned, and in that state they are apt to catch fire. It is calculated, that, at the present rate of mining, the strata of Staffordshire must be exhausted in less than 300 years; those about Newcastle will not last near so long; and at no very distant period, England will find it necessary to

---

\* There are beds of coals in Bohemia 90 feet in thickness, (*Jameson's Geognosy.*) It would be impossible probably to work this depth, unless the coal should happen to be very near the surface.

restrict the exportation of coals, which are certainly the mainspring of its manufactures. The immense saving of manual labour by the steam-engine gives England a surplus of men for the navy and army, much more considerable than its population could otherwise afford without exhaustion. The continent of Europe draws from England, notwithstanding the war, a quantity of coals, necessary to some processes of the useful arts,\* said to amount to L.500,000 or L.600,000 a-year; some are exported to the West India islands; and the inhabitants of the larger seaport towns of the United States warm themselves almost entirely with English coals, cheaper than the wood of their forests,—ten leagues of land-carriage being more expensive than a thousand leagues by sea.

*March 2.*—Between Newcastle and Castle Eden we passed over the iron bridge at Sunderland, which is certainly a wonderful object, from its lightness and boldness; vessels with masts 100 feet high can pass under it. It was built fifteen years ago, and cost L.36,000; a very small sum

---

\* At Hamburgh only, there are 500 sugar-houses which have stopped working for want of coal (perhaps also a little for want of sugar). The *last* of English coals, which used to be worth there 32 dollars, sells now at 300 dollars.—*Oddy's Canal Navigation.*

I think. A similar bridge was made and put together here, then taken down and sent to Jamaica, where it now stands, between Kingston and Spanish Town. The wind, which had been high ever since we left Edinburgh, blew to-day a perfect hurricane, and when we crossed the bridge it was really terrifying. The white crests of the waves of the ocean were visible all day in the distance on our left ; the country good and fertile, but not interesting.

*March 3.*—Before we set out this morning, we walked to a very romantic spot called Gunner's Pool. It is an irregular valley, with fine crumbling rocks on each side, torn from each other by some violent convulsion of the earth ; the appearance of the whole being that of a wide rent of the earth across an extensive plain. A beautiful little stream winds along the vale, and very fine evergreens grow among the rocks. The situation is so sheltered, that grass is quite green, and many plants begin to shoot ; the buds of hazel-bushes shew already their beautiful little tassels of bright red. The wind is still so high, that many of the windmills, which are very numerous, are turning fast under bare poles, yet it was calm in the valley. Ploughs are at work everywhere, many with four horses in a line.

*March 4.*—To Rippon, 22 miles. We have visited to day the ruins of Fountaine's Abbey ;

they cover about five acres of ground, at the farthest extremity of a peaceful and sequestered valley, perhaps 400 yards in breadth, and one mile in length, bounded on either side by rocks and trees, with a clear stream of water winding along it. A high tower remains entire; too much so for beauty. The chapel, of which I took a drawing, is fine. The style of the ruins is, upon the whole, heavy; but their extent, and particularly their situation, render them the most striking thing of the kind we have seen. There are six or seven immense yew-trees behind the abbey,—one is 28 feet in circumference; they were there, and recorded as large trees before it was built (1150)!

This beautiful valley and ruins are a mere appendage of Studly Park, in which they are situated. The grounds are varied, and planted with great judgment, principally with ever-greens, which at this season appear in full glory; several, however, lay prostrate, broken down or uprooted by the wind. The silver firs are the finest trees here. The house itself does not correspond to the magnificence of the place. It seems as if a Gothic front had been tacked to it, so as to let a Grecian pediment peep over; yet it looks well. The fine stream of the Abbey is, after leaving the valley, disfigured into some awkward, old-fashioned square ponds, in very bad taste.



March 5.—York, by Newby Hall, 28 miles. Newby Hall is one of those innumerable fine houses, scattered over this country, which are allowed to be shewn to strangers. This one, however, is distinguished from the crowd, by a collection of antique marbles of much reputation. Mr W., the last proprietor, took the trouble of collecting himself abroad, at a vast expence, these remains of Grecian art. His Venus alone, we were told, cost £15,000 sterling ; a great price, undoubtedly ; but the satire of Voltaire will not apply here, for although *acheté cher*, this is not a *moderne antique*. The attitude and size are those of the Medicean Venus, but the head is not good, shockingly stained besides, and the neck even bad ; in other respects it is a fine statue. A large draped figure is next to this most admired ; the attitude nearly that of the Flora ; the weight of the body resting on one leg, twists up the left hip too high, while the right hangs too low,—an affected sort of easy indolence, which would be in fact painful contortion. The drapery is well enough ; the head has no beauty. The artists of antiquity have necessarily produced many statues which were not *chefs-d'œuvre*, and I cannot help thinking, that most of those which have been brought into England were of that number.



The garden of the inn we slept at last night had mezerion in full bloom, snow-drops, crocuses, and primroses ; lilacs are nearly out, as also rose-bushes. This is just six weeks earlier than at New York, although the latter place is farther south than Rome and Naples. We have had for the last ten days the finest weather possible, only too windy.

York is an old town, and of course very ugly, containing about 15,000 inhabitants. Its Minster is one of the wonders of England, fifty feet longer than Westminster Abbey, which is, I think, 520 feet. The main tower over the centre is heavy ; the two lesser ones are much better ; the rest of the exterior is light and beautiful. The interior is very striking indeed, and superior to any thing we have yet seen, as to boldness, lightness, and prodigious high finish of the carving,—quite sharp and *à jour*. The figures introduced are in the usual barbarous grotesque style. The outside carving, originally as highly finished, having been much injured by time, is now undergoing thorough repairs, or rather an entire new facing ; the modern carving is fully equal to the old, and made like in colour, by oiling the stones. Beautiful as the inside of the Minster undoubtedly is, I think it less striking than the inside of St Paul's ; the latter is

something less in size, but its vast airy dome, and the wide area under it, produce a greater effect. The tower of a small Gothic church near the Minster is remarkably light and beautiful. The windows of the Minster are too large, and admit too much light.

On Sunday the judges, just arrived for the assizes, came to church *en grand costume*, with their huge powdered wigs, and black robes; but all their smartness was lost upon us, who had just seen the Scotch judges dressed in white and pink satin. The mayor and corporation swelled the train, and in the rear footmen and white liveries, and large nosegays at the button-hole; the whole town was in motion. The assizes in a country town are an event; and it puts me in mind of Madame de Staël's witty remark, "On ne s'y amuse une fois, que pour découvrir que l'on s'y ennue tous les jours." The chanting was very good, and the voices of some of the young choristers admirable, but the organist flourished too much. The same day we went to the Unitarian chapel, where we expected to hear Mr W. preach; but the New-England tone and pronunciation soon informed us that our godly instructor came from the other side of the Atlantic. Travelling as well as ourselves in this distant country, chance had thus brought us together,—he to give, and we to receive edification. The mode of

worship of the Unitarians has the defect of being too rational; their service resembles in its extreme simplicity that of the French Protestants, among whom I was born. The English sectaries, however, have greatly the advantage in other respects; they profess openly, in perfect liberty and peace, the faith of their conscience, and sing the praises of God to the sound of the organ 'in their own town, while those of France were obliged to meet by stealth, in secret and lonely places. I have seen in the mountains of the Vivarois a Protestant minister preach from the hollow trunk of an old chesnut tree, and heard the rocks of the wilderness re-echo the psalms of King David, sung with the fervour of primitive zeal, in language piously barbarous.

We had the pleasure of seeing here a preacher of another sort, the Rev. S. S., who has been the delight of the devout fashionables of the capital; it is not, however, in this character we have known him, but in his own house, where, among his friends, he is a most agreeable companion. He has the reputation of being one of the most lively writers of the *Edinburgh Review*, and serious too when he pleases. His countenance struck me as very like that of the unfortunate Louis XVI., with more vivacity in the eye.

There is near York a retreat for lunatics, which appears admirably managed, and almost

entirely by *reason* and kindness ; it was instituted by the Quakers. Most of the patients move about at liberty, without noise and disorder, and by their demure and grave deportment shew they have not quite forgotten to what sect they belong. We observed, however, in a great garden or court, some men in broad brim hats, walking about in a hurried, agitated manner, with their hands in their coat-pockets, where we found at last they were confined. The lowest only of the patients are allowed to be seen ; for the Quakers recognize in practice some inequalities of rank. It is impossible, however, to blame those who wish not to expose the infirmities of their friends to the idle gaze of the curious. The matron of the house is a very handsome woman, with the most pleasing manners, and is in every respect admirably suited to her situation. Mr Jepson, her husband, is the superintendant of the Retreat, and it is to his ability, firmness, and distinguished humanity, that it is chiefly indebted for the mild and judicious treatment of lunacy, which is now beginning to be followed in other parts of the island : a reform for which there was the most deplorable necessity.\* Many

---

\* The character and merits of Mr Jepson had been misunderstood, and unintentionally misrepresented, in the first edition of this Journal.



years ago, the Quakers had proposed a mild system of management, but it was very imperfectly understood when Mr Jepson undertook the superintendence of the Retreat. He has since been indefatigable in his endeavours to ascertain the best means of treating the disease, and his efforts have been attended with the happiest effects. It is, however, much to be regretted, that a man of his zeal and judgment should be so much employed in the subordinate offices to which his situation there subjects him, as not to have full leisure for that uninterrupted observation, and exercise of skill, which might afford a knowledge of the disease that has hitherto remained unknown. He is beloved by his patients, and revered by every person who has had an opportunity of observing his conduct; and, as his salary is extremely small, he may be justly regarded as one of those rare and exalted characters, who, from the purest benevolence, devote their life to soften the afflictions and improve the condition of mankind. The frame of the windows is of iron, which saves the appearance of grates. Some of the patients are allowed to go out of the premises, and even to town alone. The directress told us, that, having been indisposed in consequence of a fall, and some little dispute having arisen some time afterwards with one of the female patients, the latter said to her, "I am sorry



to see that since thy fall thee hast not been quite right, and if it should last we shall be obliged to take care of thee !" We heard some other curious traits ; I shall mention only the following. A young and stout female patient, displeased with one of the servants, threw her down on the floor, and holding her there said, " What should hinder me from strangling thee ? I am mad ; they could not hang me for it !"

In fourteen years 154 patients have been admitted ; of which 73 have been cured, 24 have died (three by suicide,) and 57 remain. There are more women than men. The most ordinary causes are love, religion, pride, and reverses in fortune ; two of these causes apply more particularly to the sex,—the other two are equally divided. I have been told by a well-informed Quaker, that there are more instances of insanity among the people of that persuasion than among others ; the rich particularly are most exposed to this calamity. Commerce and manufactures are nearly the only professions from which Quakers do not exclude themselves ; but the sons of rich merchants care little about trade ; almost all kinds of amusements, the fine arts, and certain departments of literature, falling under the same interdiction, nothing remains but *ennui*, nervousness, and at last insanity. Dr Johnson, who was

well qualified to judge of mental maladies, said of one of his friends, "He would not have drowned himself if he had known how to hem a pocket-handkerchief." The circumstance of the Quakers building this lunatic asylum entirely for themselves, recalled to my mind what happened to me once in travelling through a back-settlement of America. Observing in the house of a settler an apparatus to distil spirits, I asked him how he could expect a sale for the liquor in so remote a situation? "Oh!" he answered, "it is only for family use."

The Rev. S. S., who had the goodness to accompany us, said he understood there was an undue proportion of tailors among mad people. I would not answer that this remark was to be taken seriously. The profession has a certain degree of ridicule attached to it in England, and is obnoxious to certain jokes, which, although neither very new nor very refined, genuine mirth is not so fastidious as to disdain.

Madness appears to be fatally common in Great Britain, and among the higher ranks, as well as among quakers and tailors. I have heard of three families of Scotch dukes, in which there have been, from time to time, a succession of cases of this kind, and eleven earls' families. My informant, who was not so well acquainted

with the state of noble brains in the southern section of the island, could not name more than three families of mad English dukes; and the case of an illustrious personage belongs by blood rather to Scotland than to England: Yet the Scotch talk of this calamity as afflicting peculiarly England,—seeing the mote in their brother's eye, and not the beam in their own. It has long been my opinion, said Horace Walpole, that the out-pensioners of bedlam are so numerous, that the shortest and cheapest way would be to confine in Moorfields the few that remain in their senses, who would then be safe, and let the rest go out at large.

Scorbutic affections, the scrofula and pulmonary consumptions, seem more general here than in most other countries. If the first of these disorders is occasioned by the gradual abstraction of oxygen producing prostration of strength, and at last the extinction of the spontaneous motion of the muscles of the heart; while, on the contrary, consumption is produced by too much oxygen in the blood, it seems strange that these two disorders should be equally prevalent at the same time, and in the same place. An ingenious English physician, Dr Beddoes, observed that the scurvy raged with more violence at sea after a storm or a battle; while the motion.

of the sea, and exercise in general, are, on the contrary, favourable to consumptions.

We were shown, at the Minster, gold-rings of tolerable workmanship, with stones in them, found in coffins of prelates, lately broken up; one had the date of 1410 upon it, another 1245. York is very old. It was a considerable town in the time of the Romans. The fort was built by William the Conqueror, and the heavy tower, on a mound, is of much more remote antiquity.

Over the gates of the town, and indeed at the entrance of most towns or villages, you see written a notice, "To vagrants, and other idle and disorderly persons;—that such as may be found in it will be proceeded against with the utmost rigour of the law;" that is to say, of the poor-laws, of which an account has been given.

Land rents at the exorbitant rate of L.7 or L.8 an acre near York, and a few miles farther, at L.4 or L.5, but farmers complain, and some of them fail.

*March 11.*—We are just returned from Castle Howard. Traversing York this morning, in our way there, we met the judges going to open the sessions, with the same wigs and the same train as yesterday. The whole town was in motion,—the streets full of misses in white muslin,—citizens in dark-blue coats, carefully brushed, glos-

sy hats, and shining boots,—and military people in red. It seemed a day of rejoicing; and, in fact, the whole time of the sessions is a period of amusement; yet we learn that the prisons here are unusually full. There are eight cases of murder, and among them a young couple for beating their own child, an infant, to death. One might be disposed to judge unfavourably, at first sight, of people who take this time for rejoicing; but the extraordinary concourse of people, and not their purpose, is the occasion of it. The English think very highly of their own humanity; I am willing to admit they are humane; although their history is undoubtedly very sanguinary. More blood has been spilt here by the sword of the law than anywhere else—in France by the hands of the mob, or mob tribunals. There is nothing in the English history to match the French St Barthelemy, or the late phrenetic period of revolution. But England, in times of good order, and regular government, was in the habit of shedding on the scaffold, reign after reign, the blood of her noblest and most illustrious citizens. The French have shown, perhaps, more genuine ferocity, the English a harder and more inexorable character.

The road to Castle Howard is uninteresting; we saw nothing but flat waste lands, where “the furze” and nothing else, “its rugged aspect rear-



ed," although to appearance perfectly fit for cultivation, and farms so very dear in the neighbourhood. What an immense proportion of waste land must there have been a century ago, when the population was little more than half what it is now.\*

You first see Castle Howard at the distance of about a mile ; it presents a wide and magnificent front, with a dome over it—a dark back-ground of wood, and a whole country evidently its domain ; it has the appearance of a French royal residence of Louis the Fourteenth's time. The approach, however, is poor and neglected. Paltry wooden barricades cross the road at every 200 yards, without any apparent use, and now and then a clumsy arch or gateway of massy stone, with certain pyramidal ornaments in bad taste. Within half a mile of the house carriages stop at the last gateway, where there is an inn. You then walk on through an irregular avenue of beeches, moderately fine, and planted too close together, to an obelisk, on the face of which a versified inscription informs you that an Earl of Carlisle, of the Howard family, made these plan-

---

\* The population of England and Scotland was, in 1700, 6,500,000 ; in 1750, 7,870,000 ; and in 1801, the last census, 11,314,138.

tations between the years 1703 and 1731, and lays an injunction on his posterity to be very thankful for the same. You then turn to the right, still under an avenue of beech-trees ;—fat deer lying lazily all about the lawns, undisturbed by your approach, even by the noise of a pack of hounds in full cry at no great distance. The house, when seen near, loses much of its magnificence as a whole, and gains nothing in point of details. It is too low,—there are too many windows,—in fact it does not look well. It is esteemed, however, one of the best works of Vanbrugh. On one side there is a fine wood, in front an artificial piece of water of considerable extent, but not of the least beauty, the banks being flat and naked.

The inside of the house has nothing worthy of notice but the pictures. One of the first seen is covered with a curtain, which, when drawn aside, shews you an adoration of the wise men of the East, by Mabeuge, a Flemish painter, whose name I never heard of before, nor wish to hear again. It is decidedly a bad picture, curious, perhaps, on account of its freshness, smoothness, and wonderful state of preservation, although 300 years old ; just like (in that respect only) Leonardo da Vinci's pictures. A portrait of Henry VIII. by Holbein, very bad, as every-

thing is of his which I have seen.\* A portrait of Lady Carlisle, by Sir Joshua Reynolds, quite faded. A full-length one of Omai by the same artist; less faded, with a good expression. Then comes a room hung with pictures from the Orleans gallery; one of them has the honour of the curtain—the three Maries, very famous, and most justly so; I never saw any thing comparable to it. The dead body of Christ is partly supported by the Virgin Mary, who, fainting, reclines back on Mary the mother of James; Mary Magdalen looks over with an expression of distress quite wonderful, while the mother of the Virgin appears divided between her own affliction and apprehension for her daughter. All here is grandeur, correctness, profound and just feeling. Next to this *chef d'œuvre* of Annibal Caracci, is another picture by him, really very bad. Above that is a good picture of Ludovico Caracci—again our Saviour's sepulchre. A good Dominichino. A portrait of Snyder, the painter of animals, by Vandyke, excellent. There are many more pictures of less note; and in an unfinished adjoining gallery such a collection of daubs ready to

---

\* Holbein died of the plague in 1554. He is particularly known for his Death-dance at Schaf Osen;—it is said to have been destroyed during the war, and then it was no great loss.—*Note to the Second Edition.*

be hung up, as I never saw before ; with the exception of two good cattle-pieces by Rosa de Tivoli, and a large picture by Sarrazin. There are many antique busts and small statues,—very few above mediocrity. A Persian tapestry decorates one of the rooms in the Chinese taste,—bad enough ; also some Gobelins still worse,—and bad taste is less excusable there : shepherds and shepherdesses in the old-fashioned absurd celadonic costume of hoops and flounces, wasp shapes, and powdered heads. The bad taste of a distant country is far less insupportable than that of your own.

*March 12.*—We took leave of our friends after dinner, and are settled at Leeds for the night, 22 miles, through a rich and highly-cultivated country, farm-houses in sight everywhere, with their usual appendages, in great order, and the polygonal pillars of hay already mentioned. Large fields fresh ploughed, black and smooth, others ploughing, always with horses, never with oxen. Farmers riding among their workmen,—great flocks of sheep confined by net-fences in turnip fields. The meadows are of the most vivid green, and the trees are budding, much as about New York a month later ;—the weather so fine and mild as to travel with the glasses down. Stage-coaches pass us continually with their absurd lading of passengers on the top,—twelve or fif-

teen nodding heads. The night had closed when we approached Leeds, and from a height, north of the town, we saw a multitude of fires issuing, no doubt from furnaces, and constellations of illuminated windows (manufactories) spread over the dark plain. We soon reached streets of good-looking shops, and stopped at the door of the inn,—a large bustling one, always less comfortable than those of lesser towns.

*March 13.*—After breakfast a lady (Mrs R.), for whose nephew we had a letter, called on us in his absence, and offered very obligingly to shew us the lions of the place, which she did with equal good nature and intelligence.

The clothiers' hall is a vast quadrangular fire-proof building round a court-yard; it is the joint property and warehouse of 2000 private manufacturers, half farmers, who have only a loom or two kept going at leisure times. Twice a-week, for one hour, they appear each at his stand, two and a half feet wide, and perhaps ten feet deep, with their stock piled up behind them, and samples in their hands. These stands are arranged on each side of a long gallery, with a passage between.

The merchants walk along the double line comparing their orders with the samples, and making purchases, generally at a uniform price. There is a great deal of business done in a very



short time, and with very few words, although many of the stands are occupied by women, as our conductress informed us. This is a respectable set of people, and a pleasing instance of domestic manufactures, so preferable to the crowds and depravity of great establishments. Cloth has lately fallen in price from 33 to 25 shillings, in consequence of the increasing obstructions to the British trade.

The men, whose business is the combing and shearing the cloth, work by the piece, and earn 5s. a-day, by working from four in the morning to eight at night. They are described as very extravagant and very poor; brutified, vicious, and troublesome to their employers. They see, with an evil eye, a machine about to be set up, to do this work by the steam-engine, and disturbances are apprehended. We have observed the mark of *Journaux freres, de Sedan*, on pieces of broad-cloth destined for the continent.

The hospital, or infirmary, is remarkable for the good order and cleanliness of its interior; the patients are placed in rooms, not wards, from four to eight in each. The only improvement the philanthropic Howard, visiting this hospital, could suggest, was, that there ought to be a sufficient number of apartments for some of them, in rotation, to remain unoccupied for some weeks, which was done accordingly.

This town has doubled in the last 20 years, therefore a great part of the buildings are modern and comfortable, with gardens, planted squares, and flowers in every window. We were shewn a good library and reading-room; the librarian is a lady.

We left Leeds late in the day, and, in consequence of a scarcity of horses on the road, we could not proceed farther than Barnsley (20 miles); and here we are in the worst inn which we have met with in this country. Such as it is, I have not the least doubt it would be deemed excellent in the interior of France. The country we have passed is rich, unequal, and affording fine views. There is a coal-mine at Barnsley, the stratum of which is ten feet thick at the depth of 100 yards,—a cart-load costs 14s.

*March 14.*—Sheffield is another steam-engine town, all iron, and steel, and smoke, but we shall see enough of all this at Birmingham. These Cyclops, however, have very pretty country-houses, all fresh and green, round their smoky workshop,—mostly on the slope of a hill, from which the view is very extensive, over a rich and fertile country. Wentworth Castle, apart from these plebeian boxes, overlooks, from an elevated situation, its extensive domains; dark woods, and lawns, and grazing herds of deer. An obelisk, a mile and a half off, shews that the grounds cover

a whole country. Distant views opened every moment, covered with a grey mist, and here and there columns of smoke rising slow in lazy folds, from iron-works and steam-engines over coal-pits. The sky was pale blue, without a cloud; larks sung over our heads, and all the birds of the spring swarmed about the hedges, where the woodbine was out in leaf. Soon after Sheffield, the landscape became very wild. Immense beds of sand-stone, nearly horizontal, break suddenly into spacious gaps, as if the surface or crust of the earth had sunk into some internal cavities;—the sides correspond to each other, and split into enormous square blocks. Next came extensive moors of brown heath and peat lands. Heaps of rubbish on the slope of hills indicate the opening of iron-mines.

On approaching Castleton, our quarters for the night, the very old castle, from which it derives its name, appeared behind, on the brow of a high perpendicular rock. It was a ruin at the time of the Romans, who called it *Arx Diaboli*, and its origin was then unknown.\* With a guide, who introduced himself on our arrival, we proceeded immediately to the renowned cavern, called the

---

\* The Romans worked the Derbyshire mines. A bar of lead has been found in one of them, with the name of one of the Emperors.—*Mawe's Derbyshire*.

Peak's Hole, at the foot of the rock of the castle. I was struck, on approaching it, with its resemblance to the rock of the *fontaine de Vaucluse*. The entrance is 120 feet wide, and 70 feet high. Advancing under the spacious dome, we were surprised to see several small houses lost in its immensity, and a number of twine-makers, who have been in possession of this work-shop time immemorial. These objects, instead of degrading the majesty of the place, add to it by their lowliness. Here we received each of us a lighted candle, and, descending by a narrow passage at the extremity of the first cavern, we soon came to a little lake of very clear water, covering the area of a second cavern, the ceiling of which was so low, that, crossing the water in a boat, you are obliged to lie down. On landing on the other side, we found ourselves in the third division of this subterranean suite of apartments. This one, still more vast than the first, is 250 feet square, and 120 feet high. The guides, who understand their business, prepare here a little *coup-de-théâtre* for the curious under their protection. Some children, brought up to the part they are to act, reach the spot before-hand, and, ascending a sort of natural circular gallery at a great height, place themselves in picturesque attitudes, with lights in their hands, and sing. The effect produced by these angels of darkness is undoubtedly very



striking. You next come to a long passage, and a slippery descent of 150 feet, so low that you cannot stand upright without danger for your head against sharp inequalities of the rock; and, however fatal a place of this sort may be to the lustre of a new hat, I would not advise any body to leave it at the entrance of the cavern, as I had done. You meet here with a stream of water flowing rapidly along, which must be crossed several times by means of stepping-stones, or upon the ready back of the guide. The stream soon finds its way through a side-opening in the rock, where it is lost. At last, after a toilsome journey of perhaps half a mile, you reach nearly the farthest extremity of the cavern, and must make haste to turn back before the candles are burnt out, which would leave you in a distressing plight. The children and their lights surprise you again on your return in a new and beautiful situation; but the most striking part of the whole is, the distant reappearance of day-light illuminating the arch of the great entrance. The whole interior cavern is at times full of water. An internal stream rushes out of the rock, and in again at another place, but never reaches the great entrance. After the waters have subsided, stones are found of a nature totally different from the surrounding rock, as well as plants and sticks.



The body of a snake, or some long-shaped fish, is shewn in the rock, which is calcareous.

After a hasty dinner, we set out again with our guide for another subterraneous expedition bent upon fulfilling to the utmost our duties as tourists. The night was beautifully clear, starry, and cool, and the hills illuminated with fires of furze and broom.

At the entrance of the Speedwell lead-mine, we were provided each with a candle, and descended 106 slippery steps in the rock ; at the bottom of which we found a boat, and embarked on a subterranean canal seven feet wide, filling a horizontal gallery wholly cut in the rock, with about two feet of water. The long narrow boat glided along swiftly, impelled by the men giving a shove now and then against the rock on either side. A noise, as of a distant cataract, soon attracted our attention, and, increasing every moment, would certainly have occasioned great terror, if we had not been confident that our conductors knew what they were about. At last, when the noise was at the loudest, we emerged suddenly from the narrow gallery into open space and darkness ; a cavern of immeasurable height above, and close to us on the left, an abyss, into which the water of our canal, and a pretty considerable stream, coming from higher

parts of the cavern, fell over a low stone wall, which alone prevented our boat from sliding in. It was rather a frightful sight. One of the miners, climbing up the rocks on the right a good way with some dry wood, provided for the purpose, lighted a fire, which discovered to us vast recesses ; but there was still a space above which reflected no light. Sky-rockets have been sent up in the vast void without meeting the top. Miners have been let down the water-fall by a rope, and found, at 90 feet depth, an immense reservoir, into which they threw the lead, which touched only at 300 feet. An old miner who was in the boat told us of their surprise and terror, when, after years of labour, (five or six years, I think) and piercing about 900 yards into the rock in search of veins of lead, of which they found now and then specimens, they broke suddenly into this great cavern, and heard the tremendous rushing of water. They soon, however, not only familiarized themselves with the cataract, but thought of profiting by it ; and building the low wall already mentioned, across the very brink of the fall, threw two feet of water into their gallery, which made it navigable. They then began another gallery in a line with the first, on the other side of the cavern. Five or six years more and a progress of another half mile, brought them to a second cavern, not so high or deep as the first, but extending infinitely further. They ex-

explored it for three miles without finding the extremity. The arca is very rugged and irregular, and there is no knowing exactly where it ends ; but there is a sensible current of air through it ; the flame of candles pointing always to one side and burning bright, and the respiration of men quite free. All the stones and rubbish of the second gallery were thrown into the waterfall without any perceivable diminution of depth. The whole work lasted eleven years. No vein sufficiently rich to indemnify for the expence was discovered ; but the gallery will remain a lasting monument of industry and perseverance, though unhappily not rewarded ; affording a curious insight into the interior state of calcareous rocks, all more or less intersected with such immense caverns, and reservoirs of springs and rivers. Beautiful crystals of the fluor spar, known by the name of Derbyshire spar, and remains of fish and plants, are discovered every day in excavating the mines of this neighbourhood. There are several other level galleries in Derbyshire longer than that of the Speedwell mine ;—one is four miles long. On our return, one of our miners, a dwarfish old man, regaled us with a song, "*Black-eyed Susan*," in a voice of thunder, as little harmonious as it was powerful.

*March 15.*—Our first stage this morning was Chatsworth. The road, on leaving Castleton, ascends for half an hour, affording fine views.—

Pounded marble and calcareous spar sparkled everywhere in the sun. It is the finest weather imaginable ;—not a cloud in the horizon.

We observed a number of men peeling off the surface of a heath by the laborious process described before, burning it in heaps, and scattering the ashes. This does not answer, we are told, for peat land, which requires lime.

Our road lay through a romantic glen called Stony Middleton. The rocks stand insulated like ruins of castles, and walls covered with ivy, multitudes of rooks flying among them. A rapid stream of very clear water runs through the glen. At the extremity of this beautiful solitude we found ourselves face to face with a huge cotton manufactory, six stories high, presenting a front of nearly 200 windows ; an old-fashioned parterre, with box borders and clipped trees before it. This was a striking contrast with what we had just left. The steam-engine is a good security against similar profanations of picturesque beauties in future.

From the inn of Chatsworth, we walked across the park to the house, which is extremely handsome and palace-like, more so indeed than any house we have seen in England, although not so large as some others. It is built half way up a sloping lawn, terminated at the bottom by a very pretty lively stream, and above, behind the house, by lofty woods. Fine single trees disper-

sed over the lawn ; a good-looking stone-bridge over the river.

The domestics of these noble houses are generally as obsequious as innkeepers, and from the same motives. Porters, footmen, gardeners, waited upon us immediately. The apartments have nothing remarkable ; goblin tapestry, old, faded, and in wretched taste ; and numerous pictures still worse. It is quite inconceivable, that a person of so cultivated a taste as the last Duchess should have been able to bear the sight of these daubs. We hear, indeed, that, for many years, she did not come here. The household seemed to have great hopes from their young master, who, the gardener informed us, cares more about the beauties of the place than his father. Exactly behind the house, and looking up towards the top of the hill, you see, between two lines of lofty wood, a flight of colossal stone steps, straight like Jacob's ladder, terminated at the top by a temple with a metal cupola. The gardener made a sign, and water flowed over this cupola and down the sides of the temple, and burst from the ground before it, then began to fall from step to step, sweeping off and carrying along the accumulated dirt of the winter, covering the whole in due time with a sheet of foam, and sparkling in the sun. Water falling from a height among trees and verdure must be a pretty sight at any rate ; but it is impossible to have the thing with



less effect than here. Were I the Duke of Devonshire, however, I do not believe I should demolish the steps ;—they are the curious, and perhaps unique remains of the bad taste and magnificence of the beginning of the last century ; precisely like the royal cascade of St Cloud, which used to play on Sundays for the amusement of the *badauds de Paris*, in the times of good Louis. There is here another hydraulic curiosity, still more absurd, yet strictly classical ; our old royal houses had many such ; it is a metal tree, of which every branch is a pipe, every leaf and every bud a syringe ; the very grass round the tree hides ends of pipes, ready to sprinkle the curious unexpectedly. This practical joke is fallen into disuse, which our conductor seemed to regret. The waters of Chatsworth are finally tortured into several *jets d'eau*, rising together from the same basin, abundantly, vigorously, and in spite of bad taste, with a very good grace. The gardener was anxious that we should place ourselves at the right point, to see a double rainbow in the spray. The lawn is in some places a thick moss, so deep and elastic, that you seem to walk on a mattress ;—this is quite disagreeable. The gardener told us, it was not meant to be so ; and that the mere application of lime would soon destroy the moss, and revive the grass, without ploughing.

The house has two or three rooms, called the

apartment of Queen Mary, although built only a hundred years ago ; but the old mansion, on the same spot, had been one of her prisons, and the furniture of her apartment was transferred to these rooms. The bed in which she slept is silk, and in tolerable preservation. The edifice is built of a very beautiful cream-coloured stone, quarried on the spot ;—carving is not spared ; the chisel has been at work everywhere ; and there is here a little of that overcharge of ornaments, observable in the architecture of the beginning of the last century. In other respects it is very good.

Our second stage has been Matlock, (28 miles to-day ;) the country varied, cultivated like a garden, and covered with gentlemen's houses ; elegant cottages and farm-houses ; spires and towers of small Gothic churches, some of them very beautiful, peeping over groves of trees :—The general appearance of things certainly much superior to that of Scotland. There are poor people here undoubtedly at 2s. 6d. a-day ; and the 4s. or 5s. in the pound of the poor's-rates are not paid for nothing ; yet, I do not know how it is, these poor are not seen ; and if it were not for the usual threatening notices, at the entrance of towns and villages, against "*vagrants found loitering*," &c. a traveller would not suspect there were such persons. The expedient the great Frederick had adopted, to prevent dragoons fall-

ing from their horses, is well known ; he had them flogged. And "certain it is," an officer said to Dr Moore, "they no longer fall." Perhaps the fear of overseers prevents the English falling into poverty.

We see, with regret, the finest hedge-row trees falling under the axe everywhere, and yet, if it had not been for the use made of them, they never would have been planted. There is still a sufficient number remaining to give to the country that woody appearance peculiar to English landscape. A large piece of timber is a mine ; and, in order to dispose of it to the best advantage, a temporary shed is sometimes erected by it, particularly if it is an ash, to work it on the spot into pieces fitted for various purposes, calculating and combining so exactly as to waste nothing.

The vale of Matlock is renowned for its beauty. It presents, on the opposite side of a boisterous stream, vertical cliffs of calcareous rocks, worn, broken, and cavernous, edged with trees above and below. Several mineral springs flow down to the river ; and this is one of the places of general resort for people who want to be cured, or for those who want to be amused ; but this is not the season ; it is empty, and we have our choice of hotels. The one where we are has a tepid bath, or at least not quite cold, 20 feet wide, 40 feet

long, and four feet deep, incessantly renewed by a natural spring bubbling up in the middle ; the temperature of which is always 68° or 69° of Fahrenheit, and perfectly clear and pure.

The whole country about is honey-combed, or perforated with mines of lead, of coals, and other minerals. Their galleries have led to the discovery of innumerable grottoes and caverns. We penetrated half a mile into one of them, which extends horizontally to a much greater distance, branching out in many directions ; several of the passages have been walled up, to prevent some of the keener tourists being lost in the intricate mazes, and all their discoveries along with them. The rocks yawn in frightful rents above and below, and enormous blocks lie about detached, nobody can tell from where. The sides are in many places resplendent with bright incrustations and rhomboidal crystals of calcareous spar ;—in low places, you may get honourable wounds from their sharp projections, if you forget to stoop. This cavern was quite dry and clean. We have seen several goitres, although not large, since we entered Derbyshire ;—we did not observe any in the Highlands of Scotland.

*March 16.*—To Ashborn, 12 miles. On leaving Matlock, we saw, on the left, across the little river, and in a beautiful and commanding situation, a good house, which we were told is



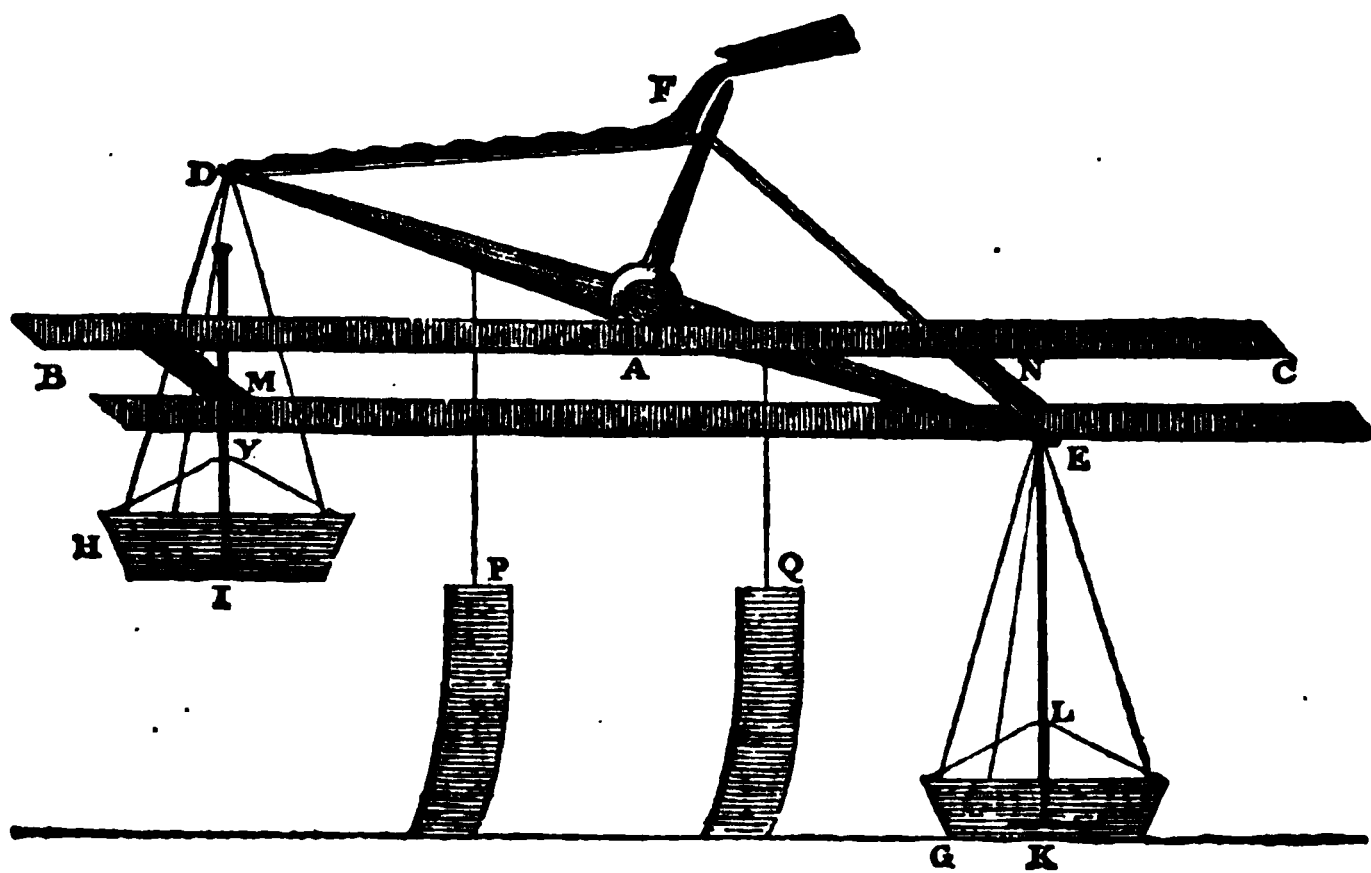
the residence of Sir Richard Arkwright, whose name is associated with the ingenious invention of spinning-jennies. We then ascended a very long hill, treading on specimens of spar, and tempted to pick up every bright fragment we saw, till the weight of our pockets, and the impossibility of keeping all, made us throw away nearly the whole. From the top of the hill, we looked down upon the high rocks of Matlock and Sir Richard Arkwright's house, the woody valley and river at bottom, all sunk together far below the horizon and intervening landscape.

From Ashborn we went to Ilam, a show-place, from which we did not expect much pleasure; we found it, however, very beautiful; rocks, wood, water, all is admirable. Two large springs burst out of the earth, forming by their junction the river Manifold. Five or six miles above this place, and about the same distance from each other, these two springs are lost under ground; and, after travelling through some of the numerous subterranean cavities, so common in this part of the country, reappear here. Light bodies thrown in where they disappear, come out here. Congreve sometimes inhabited Ilam; and a stone-seat and table are shown in the grounds where he wrote his *Old Bachelor*.

There is here an hydraulic contrivance, so simple and ingenious that I am tempted to give the description of it.



The point d'appui, or centre of gravity (A), of the scale (D E), rests on the transverse beam (B C). The arms (A D) and (A E) extend about six or seven feet on each side of the centre. The basins or tubs (G) and (H), hanging from the two extremities of the arms, have each a hole at the bottom, covered by a valve or lid, (I) and (K), attached to rods kept steady in their perpendicular position by braces in (L) and (Y), through which, and through other holes in cross bars (M) and (N), the rods or tails of the valves play freely up and down. The arm (D) being elevated, the water of a spring pouring at (F) runs down the inclined channel (F D), and falls into the tub (H), which filling, its weight (ten or fifteen gallons) brings down arm (D); but just before the tub touches the ground, the lid or



valve (I) is lifted by means of its rod, which having a button at the top, is stopped in its passage through bar (M); the water therefore runs out. In the mean time, tub (G) having been lifted up and filled by its own inclined plane (F E), it now goes down and is emptied in the same manner as the other, and so on alternately. The water is received by the two forcing pumps (P) and (Q), which are worked alternately by the motion of the scale-beam, as the figure shews. The water is forced up to the house about 30 or 40 feet, in a constant stream. This machine has been in action for the last 40 years with very little repair; and, to appearance, the original cost could not well exceed 10 guineas, exclusive of the pipes.

Returning from Ilam to Ashborn (five miles), we stopped, and walked up Dove-Dale, about one mile and a half;—night coming on prevented our penetrating farther. It is a narrow irregular dale, with a fine clear rapid stream,—the river Dove running through it; the two sides are *herissés* with insulated rocks, standing up on end like towers and spires. At the place where we stopped, and from whence we turned back, a high rock, thin and perpendicular like a wall, and perforated, appeared before us similar to a vast triumphal arch. Twenty paces behind that, the mouths of two caverns were seen, so dark,

solitary, and desolate, as really to excite involuntary terror at the approach of night. Farther up the dale, as far as we could see, it seemed to contract more and more, and to improve in horrors. The triumphal arch was quite insulated, situated far above the water, full a hundred feet, and it is impossible to conjecture how it was formed. We regret having had only a glimpse of this extraordinary scenery, which is more Scotch than any thing we saw in Scotland. The name had deceived us, but it has much more of the character of the eagle than of the dove.

*March 17.*—Birmingham, by Lichfield, 45 miles. The approach to Lichfield is marshy and disagreeable. Its cathedral, 100 feet shorter than York Minster, is, however, magnificent; the carving inside as perfect; the light better, that is, higher and less of it, and the painted windows vastly superior to any thing we have seen in brightness of colour, drawing, and composition. I saw the dates of 1532, 1537, 1538, and 1539, in different parts of the windows. They belonged originally to a church in the Netherlands, and were brought to England upwards of 200 years ago. The cathedral itself was begun in the year 657, and finished in the 12th and 13th century. We assisted at the evening-service (Sunday). The chanting and organ were extremely fine.

Lichfield is become classic ground, by the il-

lustrious names of Johnson and Garrick, and very recently the lesser ones of Darwin and Seward. I was surprised to find Johnson's, that is, his father's house, so respectable-looking; it is a corner house, four windows in one street, six in another, and two stories above the ground-floor; the windows rather small, and near together:—a sort of awkward pilaster ornament at the angle. Garrick's paternal house is also a corner one, smaller, but with a garden behind, and in a genteeler part of the town;—both houses white-washed on the outside. Miss Seward lived in what is called the Palace, (the episcopal residence formerly I suppose,) a good large old house, in a high and pleasant situation, separated from the cathedral by a double row of fine trees. We did not see Dr Darwin's house.

*March 19.*—At Birmingham, where we have been two days, we have been employed in seeing wonders of ingenuity and skill applied to the most trifling, as well as to the most important objects, with Mr W., a merchant of this place, who was so obliging as to be our guide. The manufactories are mostly of hardware and glass, and are less unhealthy, although more dirty, than those of Manchester and Glasgow, which require heat and confined air, and clog the lungs with floating particles of cotton. By means of late improvements, the smoke of innumerable coal

fires is consumed, and the atmosphere much clearer than formerly. I do not know how far the improvement is applicable to common house fires; if it was, London would gain much by its adoption.

I shall certainly not undertake to give a circumstantial account of all we have seen, having a very confused recollection of it. In one place, 500 persons were employed in making plated ware of all sorts, toys and trinkets. We saw there patent carriage steps, flying down and folding up of themselves as the door opens or shuts; chairs in walking-sticks, pocket-umbrellas, extraordinary cheese toasters, and a multitude of other wonderful inventions, upon which much ingenuity seems wasted. In another place, 300 men produce 10,000 gun-barrels in a month; we saw a part of the process,—enormous hammers, wielded by a steam-engine, of the power of 120 horses, crushing in an instant red-hot iron bars, converted them into thin ribbons. In that state they were wrapped round a rod of iron, which determines the calibre, and the edges welded together. Bars of iron for different purposes, several inches in thickness, presented to the sharp jaws of gigantic scissars, moved also by the steam-engine, are clipped like paper. Iron wire, from an inch to the tenth of an inch, is spun out with as little effort, and less noise than cotton threads on the



jennies. Large mill-stones, employed to polish metals, turn with so great a velocity as to come to pieces by the mere centrifugal force, and the fragments have been known to pierce the walls or break through the roof; some means have lately been invented to prevent these accidents. Streams of melted metal are poured into moulds of all sorts; and copper is spread into sheets for sheathing vessels under rollers, moved also by the steam-engine, like paste under the stick of the pastry-cook.

I have often thought that a time may come when metal ships will be cast in a mould, like kettles, or more probably built of bands of forged metal, welded together like those of gun-barrels, and lined with other bands contrary-wise, the double tissue either welded or rivetted to the other; the bands of the internal tissue to be placed up and down like the ribs of a ship; and the external ones fore and aft like the planks; the masts to be tubes, formed of longitudinal or spiral bands,—no wood in the construction but for the decks. These metal ships might be built on any model without the difficulties arising from the shape of timbers; any particular part might be strengthened at pleasure by additional bands. The metal ships would have that flexibility and elasticity so essential to fast sailing; they would not come to pieces so easily in taking the ground;

and the forged metal would probably yield to a cannon-ball without being pierced. The ship would not leak, it would require no careening, and the greatest part of the thickness of the frame and planking would be gained, adding probably as much as one-tenth to the internal capacity of the vessel. Finally, it appears to me that the iron ship would not cost a great deal more than the wooden ship, certainly not in proportion to its advantages.

Flint glass is a curious manufactory. It is inconceivable with what facility so hard a substance is cut, or rather ground, by the simple friction of a wheel turning with great velocity. The workman presents a decanter, or one of the glass drops of a lustre, to this wheel, and almost as fast as he can move his hand, the parts are indented, forming, by the dexterity and justness of his motions, those regular figures we see on the useful or ornamental articles made of that substance. As we stood near the furnace, we observed a stranger approach it, and with an instrument at the end of a long rod of iron, gauge the melted matter in the crucibles. This was, we were told, the exciseman, and his visits are repeated several times a day. No mark of ill-humour was perceivable. These people are well broken to taxation,—they complain indeed, but it is just as they complain of their climate, from habit, or as we

see children continue crying, long after they have forgotten the cause of their tears.

This manufactory was lighted by hydrogen gas, and absolutely as light as day. A leaden tube ran round the apartments, with a number of cocks, which, being opened more or less, let off a little stream of gas, which is set on fire, and continues burning as long as the cock is open, presenting a bright flame of several inches in length. I counted 120 of these. The gas is obtained from common sea-coals, by mere heat, in a close vessel. This vessel or retort is a cylinder of iron, of about nine inches in diameter, and thirty inches in length; a bushel of coal only is consumed each day. The gas is made to pass through a reservoir of water, which retains the bitumen or coal-tar, and with it the bad smell. Here, however, the smell remained, and was certainly most offensive, but the workmen did not seem to mind it. The reservoir was evidently too small, and the water in it quite saturated; I was told the gas would lose its inflammability in traversing a greater mass of water, which is, I presume, an error. The expence of this magnificent illumination is only 4s. 6d. each night, allowing for interest and repairs of the apparatus; 240 candles, affording certainly less light, would cost about twenty times as much;—

yet this method is not generally adopted, I have not been able to discover why. The manufactory of cut glass has suffered more than most others from the interruption of the trade with the United States ; a greater quantity of this showy article being consumed by the *nouveaux riches* of that country than here, where there is certainly much less disposition to extravagance in proportion. Other manufactories suffer more or less by this interruption ; for the demand for the United States was undoubtedly very great and increasing. A single house in Birmingham shipped more goods to the United States last year, than was shipped by the whole trade ten years ago ; it was indeed after a suspension for eighteen months by the embargo. Merchants now have wholly ceased having goods manufactured for the United States.

Workmen earn from 16 to 60 shillings a week, and even L.4, according to their skill. They work by the piece,—live well and comfortably,—have separate houses of three rooms for about L.5 a year,—firing for about one-fifth the price of New-York,—provisions nearly double. The people look healthy, and the women, of whom many are employed, remarkably well. I observed in neither sex the green hair of which Esprilla speaks. This remark of his seems to have

made a greater impression on the good people of Birmingham, than all the other unfriendly things he said of them.

Notwithstanding the great scale on which manufactories are conducted, the immense power and high perfection of the machines employed, which shew that nothing really necessary has been spared, and that there is no want of capital, yet the buildings themselves are, for the most part, poor and shabby, and evidently added to at different times, as if they had grown round a common centre. It is plain they have been extended successively, and with the gradual increase of the business, and that the means have not been exhausted on external appearances. Prudence is a pledge of success, not merely by the direct saving resulting from it, but by the good sense it evinces. The exciseman I have mentioned may certainly be considered as a blot in the picture of national prosperity ;—what an army employed in collecting the money necessary to pay the army !

Nothing could exceed the good-nature and politeness with which the chief persons at the principal manufactories showed and explained the processes ; and, what is more extraordinary, the workmen stopt in many instances their work, (paid by the piece) to give us some practical ex-



planation and answer questions. No money asked, and very little given.

There are two free schools at Birmingham, endowed in the reign of Edward VI., each with L.30 per annum, one in money, the other in land; (they had their choice at the time) the land of the one brings now an annual income of L.3000, likely to double soon, being close to the town; the other institution is of course destitute, and supported by private contributions. L.30 in 1550, were equal to about L.300 in 1811; that is to say, that these two sums would have purchased the same things at their respective periods; but the land appears to be worth now ten times, or even twenty times more than it ought at the above rate; therefore a great part of this appreciation must be owing to local circumstances.

*March 20.*—We went to-day to the Leasowes, and to Hagley, six miles, and twelve miles from Birmingham, places rendered famous by poetry and virtues. The Leasowes lies in a hollow, nearly surrounded with moderate hills, and has very little view; the country pleasing and fruitful, rather than picturesque; the grounds themselves consist of 150 acres, with swells and intervening hollows, and good trees scattered about. We were introduced by a hollow way, descend-

ing and buried in trees, and soon came to a piece of water of no extent, dull and greenish. Having crossed it by a bridge, we followed the side of it, to a little lake of perhaps six or eight acres, its banks partly woody, partly naked and tame. The house appeared then on our left, at the top of an ascending lawn, with a back-ground of trees, looking like something between a mansion-house and a cottage, and more of the first than we expected; but we found it had been rebuilt since Shenstone's time. Following a pretty path among trees, we came to a damp and forlorn root-house, in a hollow, where the gardener met us; a poor, old, sickly-looking man, whose uncombed hair was stuck full of feathers. Little able to lead us the round, he gave the key and directions; and then, with a piteous look and low voice, asked "*what we pleased for the poor gardener.*" His appearance seemed to suit the neglected state of the place, and his age made me think he might have seen the days of glory of the Leasowes, and assisted in the improvements, and that we might find in him "the sad historian of the pensive plain;" but he had been there only ten years. He told us that the place had been sold or had belonged to thirteen successive owners since Shenstone, most of whom had been ruined; a sad prospect this for improvers and men of taste. I do not see, however,

what there should be here so expensive as to ruin any body ; it may produce less than a mere farm, and that is all. Before the gardener left us we were treated with water works. Some unseen lock being opened, the water rushed through a hollow tree, and down a stony declivity, winding about naturally enough, and passing at last under the root-house where we were. The water was extremely dirty, but would be cleaner we were told after a few minutes. It came from the little lake we had past. Upon the whole this is rather a pretty place, and nothing more.

You enter Hagley by a noble avenue of elms leading to the house, a respectable-looking building, quadrangular, with slight projections at each corner like towers. The path, through a very pretty inclosure of laurels and holly, brought us to the gardener's house ; and, provided with a guide, we began our tour by a gentle ascent, to a piece of water, rather formal, but pretty enough, —then up hill again amongst the finest trees imaginable, not single on a lawn, as in parks, but like a forest ; mostly oaks, with vast limbs, mossy and fantastic, and bulging roots, anchored among rocks. Many of the stems were twelve or fifteen feet in circumference, with dark masses of ivy mantling over both rocks and trees. By degrees we came to a steeper ascent, less covered with trees, and the path led us to a ruin on the top,

which is entered from behind through a spacious gateway ; then a small court, and a second archway, all grey and ivy-grown. Here we found ourselves on a sort of terrace or irregular knoll, extending far in front, but narrow ; the woods we had just left filling all below on our right, and on the left nearly the same sort of declivity, with equally fine trees, rather more distant from each other, and a verdant lawn below, with some very large cedars of Lebanon. The walk along this terrace or ridge, and the views from it on every side, are wonderfully fine, perhaps more so now than in summer ; the thin lace-work of the trees being almost as beautiful as leaves, and hiding nothing of the prospect, which is very extensive, of the rich, cultivated, inhabited kind in the foreground, and lost in the blue waves of distant hills.

The ruin we had past, if, as I suppose, fictitious, is certainly a very good imitation, and I must observe that mock ruins are very rarely introduced in the *English gardens* of England ; I recollect indeed but two instances, Hagley and Mount Edgcombe. Art does little more in general than simply to protect nature and give her fair play. The ground immediately round the house is indeed sodded, gravelled, and rolled, but farther, art is hardly perceivable, except by



convenient paths leading to the most beautiful spots, where plain rustic seats are often placed. Sheep and deer seem the chief gardeners.

At the extremity of the ridge, we had below in front of us the house and pleasure-grounds, with the fine avenue already mentioned, a Gothic church and parsonage-house. I cannot conceive it possible that the owner of Hagley could ever have been jealous of the Leasowes, so far below this in natural advantages, and in quite another and inferior style of beauty. This is really a wonderfully beautiful place.

We returned to Birmingham, and pursued our journey to Warwick, 20 miles. The road continues improving as we advance south, and instead of stones in coarse fragments, is covered with gravel, always winding about like a stream of water, diverted from its strait course by the slightest obstacle. The English, it is plain, are fond of travelling, and make the pleasure last as long as they can. Gentlemen's grounds, mansions, and genteel cottages, numerous everywhere, seem more so here than ever.

*March 21.*—Warwick Castle is upon the list of every tourist. We stopped therefore to see it as a matter of duty rather than inclination, and without any very great expectations. The avenue to this castle is cut through a bed of rocks, forming a streight wall on each side; the ef-



fect singular, and rather good than otherwise. You soon come to a spacious gateway, through a thick old wall covered with ivy, with a high tower at each end; then a vast court, the first view of which is most striking. On the left you see a long range of Gothic buildings, low and irregular; in front a sort of mound covered with trees, intermixed with walls, towers, and old-fashioned fortifications, just such as a painter would group together for effect, with a grated hole through it all, and a fine landscape behind. On the right, a huge tower, and an old wall overflowing with ivy. The area inclosed by this romantic frame, about two acres, is covered with the smoothest and freshest lawn imaginable, contrasting with the asperity and rough antiquity of all around. Two or three immense pines, with outstretched arms and bare tops, shade the walls. We were received at the door by an ancient housekeeper, very courteous and of respectable appearance, and introduced into an immense hall, perhaps 60 feet by 35, hung round with antique armour, swords, and lances, and stags' horns. We remarked in particular the head and gigantic antlers of an extinct species of quadruped, the remains of which are found sometimes in the bogs of Ireland. The horns are full ten feet from tip to tip, flat and broad, like the original of America.

The middle of this hall was occupied by a chimney in the old style, with a huge wood fire, the first we have seen in England. On each side were four handsome rooms in a line, forming altogether a suite of full 300 feet. We admired, as we were conducted through these rooms, the beauty and suitableness of the furniture and pictures, all old, but all perfect of the kind. A piece of inlaid furniture, like a bureau, attracted our attention; it appeared a beautiful painting representing flowers, a cock, a dog, &c. so perfect as to drawing, light and shade, and expression, that we could scarcely credit our eyes when we saw the effect was produced solely by means of pieces of black and yellow wood, arranged side by side, and highly polished. The damask bed in which Queen Elizabeth and Queen Anne slept, and in which his present majesty was to have slept, on an intended visit 24 years ago, prevented by his first illness. A great deal of highly-valued old china; 500 guineas, I think, we were told, were offered for an old jar there. Some of the windows are finely painted. Brussels tapestry, older than Gobelin, made of silk, not good. Most of the pictures are fine. I noticed two of the best Rubens I had ever seen, one a portrait of the Earl of Arundel, and two good sketches by the same. Some excellent Vandykes, particularly a portrait of Ricardo. A

Guido very inferior to him. A portrait by Sir Joshua Reynolds, the colouring uncommonly good, in Murillo's manner. Good sea-views by Vandervelt. Excellent sea-fight by Louthenbourg. Several very fine Rembrandts. A portrait of Queen Elizabeth by Holbein, very shocking, as usual. I must except, however, a portrait of Luther by the same. An excellent Virgin and dead Christ by Annibal Carracci. Several indifferent Salvator Rosas. Wortley Montague in a Turkish dress by Romney. The worst picture there, in my opinion, Holbein excepted, was, I am sorry to say it for my own credit, by Raphael,—the portrait of a queen of Naples. Beyond the suite of apartments is a chapel just as it ought to be, with a mild religious light, and no Percy pedigree.

Our conductress took occasion to speak, not indelicately however, of the taste and virtues of her master. The fortune of the Earl of Warwick (£21,000 per annum,) has been deranged by a taste for improvements and a generous disposition, and for the last five years his estate has been, what is called in England, at nurse; that is to say, in the hands of trustees for the payment of his debts. There is, however, it seems, a liberal allowance made to keep up the establishment. The house, gardens, conservatories, &c. are in perfect order.

lery of old china ; and were made to undergo the sight of a whole series of dishes and teapots, from the earliest infancy of the art in modern Europe, among the Romans, and in China : the specimens are, as may be supposed, mostly very coarse, rude, and ugly. Of all *connoisseurships* this is perhaps the most childish. The guardian of these treasures is, very properly, a female. Whether she perceived our unworthiness, I do not know, but there seemed to be a sort of tacit agreement between us to dispatch the business as quickly as possible. Having paid our fees, we drove on, among very fine trees, and, passing between the palace and the water, had a full view of its front. I had heard much of its magnificence, and of its heaviness ; but I saw nothing of either. The pediment of the main body is too high and narrow ; the colonnade of the wings is interrupted by awkward projections. Multitudes of low towers, pointed pinnacles, and other ornaments *hérissent* the top of the edifice, which seems to want simplicity and grandeur,—some extensive surface or large parts for the eye to rest upon. The main body on this side extends about 350 feet from wing to wing.

Crossing the bridge, we admired the finely indented and woody banks of the piece of water, which is very clear, and appears to cover about 200 acres. We drove to the column already men-



From Warwick we proceeded to Woodstock, 37 miles; a fine fruitful country—avenues of fine elms,—large oaks and ash cutting down for timber. I remarked in this part of England, for the first time, the walls of houses and inclosures made of hardened earth; a mode of building very common in the environs of Lyons in France, and called *pisé*. These walls, plastered or rough-cast, last as long as brick. We saw here a company of gypsies, encamped under some ragged canvas stretched on poles. This race, formerly spread all over Europe under the name of Bohemians, is now quite extinct in France, and nearly so in England.

*March 22.*—Blenheim. This monument of the military glory of Marlborough is close to Woodstock. The entrance to the park is a triumphal arch, and the *coup-d'œil*, as soon as you have passed it, is certainly very fine. On the other side of a lake, and sufficiently above it, you see a long range of colonnades, towers, cupolas, and fine trees, with a magnificent stone bridge thrown across a narrow part of the lake, leading to a stupendous column, 150 feet high, bearing a colossal statue of John Churchill, first Duke of Marlborough.

We were first conducted to a small house on the left, containing a humble appendage to the glory of the Marlboroughs, viz. a cabinet or gal-



the King of Sardinia to the great Marlborough, who was no virtuoso. These Titians appeared to me very bad pictures ; incorrect drawing,—no shades,—and vulgar expression. A sixth man took us round the pleasure-grounds, and these were certainly well worth seeing ; delightfully situated on a bank sloping to the lake, which appears from thence to most advantage, its terminations being lost behind various woody promontories. The outlet of the lake is an artificial fall (also in the pleasure-grounds,) 18 feet high, over large rocks, brought there ; the water, and plenty of it, breaking beautifully over them ;—too well ;—in fact it is too good to be *true*. A slight iron bridge thrown across the stream in front of the fall shews it to most advantage. We noticed two Portugal laurels of prodigious dimensions ; their branches, touching the ground all round, cover each of them a surface of 100 feet in circumference. Brown laid out these grounds about fifty years ago, and succeeded perfectly as to the water ; a dam, twenty feet high, thrown across the narrowest part of a deep and irregular valley, with a considerable stream of water, has converted it into a lake. It is now impossible to tell how much of the beauty of the banks is the work of art, it is hid so well. I understood here that Brown peeled off the surface of the valley before he laid it under water ; this is, I have no

doubt, the cause of its remarkable purity, and confirms the opinion I had already formed of the advantages of such a process. The improver has not succeeded so well in his plantations. There are very fine trees east of the house, but they were there before Blenheim had a name, and belonged to the old park of Woodstock, which was a royal residence of great antiquity. On this spot the great Alfred translated Boetius de Consolatione Philosophiæ. Henry I. and Henry II. resided here; and a spring of water is shewn bearing still the name of the fair Rosamond, mistress of the latter prince in the twelfth century.\*

The seventh guide was a coxcomb of an upper servant, who hurried us through the house. The entrance hall is very fine. The apartments exhibit Gobelin tapestry, in very bad taste, as usual; a multitude of indifferent pictures, and some good ones. I recollect an excellent Vanduyck, *Time clipping the wings of Love*, and a very

---

\* "M. le Marquis n'a pas besoin de sçavoir la geographie, les postillons sçauront bien le conduire dans ces terres," said Voltaire; in England you need not know more than Monsieur le Marquis about the geography and history of the places you visit, the little guide-book you find at every place is quite sufficient; and the Blenheim Guide furnished me with all the learning displayed on this occasion.

indifferent portrait of some mistress of Charles II. by the same ; a huge family picture, by Sir Joshua Reynolds, in which the present duke is conspicuous for the beauty of his person ; an excellent *Death of Seneca* by Lucca Jordano ; but we had really no time to see them properly. Nothing can be more magnificent than the library. It is about 200 feet long, by 32 feet wide ; the coved ceiling is richly worked and painted, and supported by a row of columns of the rarest marbles, each of a single block ; the entablature and base also of marble. This library contains 20 or 25,000 volumes. We remarked a statue of Queen Anne by Rysbrack, the dress finished with extreme care. The fees of all our different guides amounted to nineteen shillings. The annual income of the Duke of Marlborough is estimated at L.70,000. There are eighty house-servants ; one hundred out of doors, of whom thirty are for the pleasure-grounds. Blenheim was built at the public expence, Parliament having voted for that purpose, in 1705, L.500,000, a sum equal to about two millions now ; that is, twenty times as much as was voted for Lord Nelson. Heroism is come to a fallen market.

From Blenheim to Oxford, eight miles. The first sight of this great university, the antique seat of science, renowned for the splendour of its public edifices, did not answer our expectations.

It looked old, dusty, and worm-eaten—the streets silent and deserted,—a few students walking lazily, dressed in black gowns and black caps, overshadowed with a singular sort of ornament, a thin board, about a foot square, covered with black, and with tassels designating the rank of the scholars. We sent immediately for our ready friend, the little book or guide of the place, which, for two shillings, furnished us a competent allowance of science. Oxford, says the little book, was consecrated to the muses before the Roman conquest. That is certainly going far back ; and I should not have supposed that the native Britons knew any thing about the muses before Cæsar taught them. However that may be, we find that Alfred founded a college here in 872, suppressed afterwards by William the Conqueror ; yet we find, that, under Henry III., (13th century) only 200 years after the Conqueror, this university contained 30,000 students ; and, after the civil wars of that reign, still 15,000. I do not know what sort of students these might be ; such, probably, as filled the monasteries in barbarous and turbulent times ; the idle and the timid,—seeking an asylum against labour and dangers. At present Oxford does not reckon more than 2000 or 3000 students ; and that is a great many. Our little book describes at full



length all the public edifices, colleges, libraries, &c., but we shall judge to-morrow by our own eyes.

*March 23.*—Sir C. P., for whom we had a letter, was absent, but Mr W., master of arts, and librarian of Christ-Church, was so good as to take us under his protection. I shall endeavour to give some account of what we heard and saw.

The principal library is called Bodleian, from the name of one of its founders, who devoted fifteen years of his life, (from 1597 to 1612,) in collecting over all Europe a great number of valuable works. He was, however, not the first; Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester, had begun the building and the collection of books as early as the year 1440. This edifice, in the shape of the letter H, is considered as a model of Gothic architecture, and contains a greater number of books than any library in Europe, that of the Vatican excepted. We saw here a portrait of Charles XII. of Sweden, very like the cast I drew at Cambridge; also a picture of the death of Wolfe, so like in many respects to the celebrated picture of Mr West, that I had no doubt at first of its being a copy, notwithstanding some slight differences, such as the absence of the Indian chief; but we were told that this had been painted by a Mr Penny one year before Mr West



produced his own picture, and that the latter had seen Penny's picture before he composed his. This is an anecdote probably repeated to most of those who visit the Bodleian library, and which it seems incumbent on Mr West to explain or contradict.

Dr Ratcliffe's library is a more modern establishment, bearing likewise the name of its founder, and a model of the Grecian, as the other is of the Gothic style. It is a rotunda of eighty feet diameter inside, about as much in height, and covered with a dome; the interior, decorated with Corinthian columns, is, altogether, one of the most beautiful objects I ever saw. This edifice was finished in 1749, and cost L.40,000. The founder appropriated, besides, an annual sum of L.150 for a librarian, L.100 for the purchase of books, and L.100 for repairs. The collection of books is by no means numerous, and it is not probably very rich in rare and valuable manuscripts, but very possibly contains more readable books in proportion than the Bodleian. This most munificent founder was a physician. The public is indebted to him besides for an hospital we have not seen, and for a very fine observatory. He has also appropriated an income of L.600 a-year to defray the expences of young physicians sent successively to travel in foreign countries.

The theatre is an edifice appropriated to certain public acts and showy celebrations ; its plan is very much what I had conceived as the best for a theatre, that is to say, a semicircle ; in this one, however, the respective order of the spectators and actors is reversed ; the chancellor, doctors, &c. &c., in their proper dresses, being arranged on the circular side, while the lookers-on occupy the chord of the arc, which is about 80 feet. This room contained last year, at the installation of the new Chancellor of the University, 4000 persons. The roof over it is curiously constructed, being composed of short pieces of timber bearing against each other, on the principle of an arch, like the covering of the *Halle au Blé* at Paris, although on a very reduced scale, the latter being 200 feet in diameter instead of 80. The semicircular shape does not look very well on the outside.

It is impossible to give any idea of the beauties of detail of all the Gothic carving lavished so profusely everywhere. A certain hall or chapel, however, struck us particularly, by the exquisite finish of its internal ornaments. I do not recollect its name, but understood it to have been used for those scholastic disputations of former times, which

Were held much learning to display,  
When learning in her cradle lay.

The chapel of New College, which has the dimensions of a cathedral, is equally remarkable for the wonders of the chisel lately brought to light, having remained covered over during some centuries, by a thick coat of mortar. It contains also some beautiful modern basso-relievos by Westmacott, and the finest painted windows we have seen yet, without excepting those of the Lichfield cathedral. They were painted by Jarvis, only 27 years ago, from the designs of Sir Joshua Reynolds. The figures are large, and correctly drawn, the expression perfect, and colouring very bright and strong, without gaudiness, and in perfect harmony. Some of the windows are old, and very good also. There is an excellent picture in the Chapel of All Souls college,—Christ appearing to Mary Magdalen, by Mengs. The mild and tranquil majesty of Christ, the expression of doubt and grief, of pleasure and surprise in Mary, are admirable, and give a very high idea of that artist's talents;—this is the first picture I ever saw of his. The windows of this chapel are not painted, but the glass only roughened, and the light they admit finely tempered.

We saw, in some one of the colleges, a fine marble statue of Blackstone, by Bacon. At Christ-Church, one of Locke by Roubiliac; not

equal to the statue of Newton by the same artist, at Cambridge. Locke had been expelled from Oxford in his youth ! Christ-Church, the largest, I believe, and the most magnificent of all the colleges, is mostly in the Gothic style. Some idea may be formed of its extent, in hearing that one of its four courts is upwards of 260 feet every way. It contains a very fine library 140 feet long, and an anatomical theatre ; the chapel is in fact the cathedral of the diocese, very old, and Gothic of course. I observed a row of Saxon pillars, the capitals of which are all different from each other.

Most of the colleges have large gardens or planted walks belonging to them. One of those walks, on the banks of the Isis, which is here a very moderate river, is composed of elms ten or twelve feet in circumference.

I shall close here this very imperfect, and yet very long description, by mentioning an admirable picture in Magdalen college, by Guido, of Christ bearing his cross, taken at Vigo, and brought to England by the Duke of Ormond. This busy day has proved to us what I do not think is very apparent at first sight, the architectural splendour of Oxford :

“ Majestic in the moss of time.”



Of its system of education I know very little. A great historian, who had spent here some years of his youth, has spoken of it very unfavourably. It was in his time little else than a monkish community, sunk in ease and indolence, and the facts disclosed, in the course of a sharp controversy lately carried on between a champion of the university, and a certain illustrious literary association, tend, upon the whole, to confirm Gibbon's charges. This splendid university seems to have slumbered on since the revival of letters, ignorant or unmindful of the discoveries of modern times. It remained Aristotelian and scholastic for centuries after the rest of the world, and when it ceased to teach exploded doctrines, it taught nothing at all in their stead.

It appears, however, that important changes and improvements have been introduced within a few years, and the obstacles of antiquated forms and practices once removed, the establishment may work its own perfect regeneration. The ancient universities of Europe, founded in the times of the universal dominion of the church of Rome, have preserved, even in Protestant countries, that languor and that pride which the long possession of undisturbed power is apt to generate; which, at the same time that it clings to prerogative, knows not how to maintain real ascendancy. Considering the manifest state of



imperfection of establishments, and methods of education in general,—and that of all professions, that of tutor is, perhaps, the most difficult, and the most negligently attended to, it is a matter of surprise that so many people should, after all, be well educated. But it will be found that, in general, they recommenced their education anew after it was finished, naturally, and without any formed design. The grain of corn which the unfriendly frosts of the winter have thrown out of the ground where it had been sown, strives to regain, in the spring, the situation it has lost, and its elevated root taking a short turn, dives back again into its genial element in search of food;—but there has been a loss of time and substance, and the young plant does not always attain afterwards the full growth and maturity to which its natural constitution had destined it.

*March 24.*—From Henley, where we slept, we walked this morning to Park Place (Marshal Conway's,) which Walpole's letters had given us a wish to see, and we were surprised at the very great beauty of the situation and improvements. You see a very high bank over the Thames, interrupted by a deep valley at right angles with it and the river;—the sides well wooded, and a fine ascending lawn, terminated at the upper end by a ruin, half hidden in trees, and by a bridge of large rough stones at the lower. We found,

on the highest part of the grounds, a Druidical structure, like Stonehenge in miniature. The highest pillars not eight feet high, and the diameter of the circle not twenty feet. This trifling, and at the same time very heavy curiosity, was sent from the island of Jersey to General Conway, as a present from the inhabitants to their *bien aimé gouverneur*, with a long address in French verse, very complimentary, of course; and in fact it was a flattering proof of the goodwill of the people, to whom this could not fail to be a costly present. The house has nothing remarkable; the trees are very fine, and nothing can be more cheerful and *riant*, and noble at the same time, than the view, and the path along the bank, and over the fine lawn of the valley. The Druidical monument seems to have been discovered the 25th August, 1785.

For some days past we are come to the chalk country,—no more coal-mines. At Henley, coals are 14s. a chaldron dearer than in London, whence they come. We meet now with immense waggons, on enormous conical wheels, drawn by eight, or even ten horses, and often a poney for the driver to ride. That singular production, the nodules of flints, in heaps along the road, and stuck over the walls of houses and inclosures. The inns are finer than in the north, but not

better, and wax-candles are forced upon travellers, whether they choose or not this piece of luxury, for which 2s. 6d. a-night is added to the bill. Gentlemen's houses and good farms more numerous than ever, if possible.

The first approach of Windsor, on a height, is very great and striking. It looks like a castle of Mr Scott's own building, and that is saying enough in its praise. Terraces and towers on high, with banners floating in the wind, sketch their outlines on the sky, while the blast of war-like music comes at intervals on the ear. The Thames, which is here large and navigable, flows at the feet of this royal residence ; and the park covers its banks and the surrounding country. This fine *ensemble* loses, however, on a near view. You find a small town filled with the *valetaille* of the court ; a crowded and uncomfortable inn, where none of your wants are supplied, except a guide, who came readily on our first call, and with him we proceeded up the hill to the castle. Being informed the King was walking, we went that way. His majesty was on the terrace, but the public was not allowed to approach, with a gentleman (General Manners,) holding him under the arm. He was dressed in a plain blue coat,—his hat flapped over his eyes,—stooped a little,—looked thin, and walked fast ; talked con-

tinually, and with an appearance of earnestness. We could at times distinguish his voice at twenty yards distance ;—this does not look like recovery.

The park is fine, I believe, but we saw very little of it. The apartments have nothing very remarkable in them. A great number of pictures. I shall mention very few of them. A bad portrait of Lady Digby, by Vandyke, which is an uncommon case. Two bad figures by Guido, a thing by no means so uncommon ; they are female academies, colossal, ill-drawn, and without shadows. A good Judith, by the same. Another very fine Judith, by Carlo Dolce, carrying the head of her Holophernes ; the heroine is young and pretty, she looks quite soft and gentle, and seems to avert her looks from the sad trophy in her hands. There is a row of Charles II.'s beauties, still more deserving their reputation than those of James II. we have seen elsewhere.

*March 25.*—London. Here we are once more, after an absence of nine months. This second first sight made much the same impression as the first. London does not strike with admiration ; it is regular, clean, convenient, (I am speaking of the best part,) but the site is flat ; the plan monotonous ; the predominant colour of objects dingy and poor. It is altogether without great faults and without great beauties. Suppose your-

daubs hanging about the walls of Chatsworth. One of the first things which attracted my attention, was the livid countenance and piercing eagle-eye of one of the Popes, by Carlo Maratti, who, I am well aware, does not rate very high among the great masters; two most excellent candle-light pieces, by Schalkin, an artist of whom I had not seen any thing before; a very good Guido, (one feels safe in praising Guido,) representing two figures, Painting and Drawing; a large landscape by Salvator Rosa, better than usual; two or three excellent Rembrandts; several Vandykes, none good, and one positively bad,—a very uncommon thing; a crude, green, heavy, and bad Gaspar Poussin; a warm rich landscape by Both; a shocking Albano, with a raw blue landscape, and a clumsy naked figure of a woman, and Cupids innumerable, under size, and certainly without grace; another Albano, two large naked figures half length, Joseph and Lady Potiphar, or something of the sort,—certainly a very indifferent picture; the foot of the cross by Bassano, very fine; another fine Bassano, the good Samaritan; two children, by Leonardo da Vinci, not so good as usual; an Andrea del Sarto, with soft outlines, and vigorous light and shade; Velasquez, Pope Alexander IX., in a rugged vigorous style; a Carlo Maratti, copied from Guido, preciousy finished with a pale bluish



and cold colouring; a long Venetian procession, by Paul Veronese, very poor; a curious picture of the year 1470, in the manner of Leonardo da Vinci, although very bad, and in the same state of high preservation, by John of Bruges. There were many other pictures worth mentioning, but our cicerone, the housekeeper, was a stately old dame, very cross and surly, and we were unwilling to make her repeat the names of the painters when they were not remembered. The furniture and arrangement of every thing about the house is in the best taste. There are fifty acres of park, with 300 deer, and thirty acres of garden, all on a dead flat. By digging the bed of a piece of water, and throwing up the ground into a long narrow ridge, perhaps 15 or 20 feet high, an effect has been produced much superior to what might have been expected from the paltriness of the means. This is quite a *mountain*, from which the view plunges into the deep shades of the valley and lake on one side, and on the other is *lost in the blue distance*. The trees here are majestic, the lawn smooth and green; and these two things constitute at once a terrestrial paradise. We found in the garden many cedars of Lebanon, of the age and size of those of the avenue. Their dark boughs sweep the lawn. There are some few marble statues, antique, I believe, about the garden; but the deep shades, and moist northern

climate, do not agree with an exposure to the weather; and the marble is covered with mossy stains. The figures are colossal, and have fine draperies, but are noseless, and otherwise mutilated. Two good lions, modern, and likewise overgrown with moss. The rose-garden has, I think the gardener said, 120 varieties of roses. The piece of water is miserably muddy and stagnant, yet the lawn and plantations about it, the swans and foreign birds swimming gracefully on its surface, make it a very pretty object. There is a very handsome stone arch thrown over it. Altogether, this is a beautiful place, without any advantage of situation.

*April 7.*—We went to Westminster Abbey this morning, and found it, with all its merits, inferior to York Minster, both inside and out. The painted windows are not good; and although I should not wish to white-wash the walls, yet I think them too dark and sooty. The chanting was very fine, and the organ accompaniment simple and beautiful. Of all human inventions to elevate the mind, and excite enthusiasm, I know of none so powerful as church-music. The place adds undoubtedly to its effect. Whatever sentiments of elevation and piety the music might have produced, were soon unfortunately brought down to the ordinary worldly level by the sermon it was our fortune to hear. The preacher was a

purple-faced short-necked man, forcing his hollow, vulgar, insincere voice through a fat narrow passage. He told us, or rather read out of a paper in his hand, that it was wrong to wish to die, yet not right to be afraid neither; and that St Paul taught us to keep a happy medium. Among many words he pronounced in a peculiar manner, I recollect acknowledge and innocence, like *no* in *noble*, which is not unusual, I think, on the stage; *perfady* instead of *perfidy*; *sun-sine* instead of *sun-shine*.

*April 18.*—Mr West's new picture at the British Institution is all the fashion at present; everybody goes to see it, and it is considered as his *chef-d'œuvre* after his *Regulus*. The society has bought the picture for L. 8000. The subject is Christ healing the sick. They, (the sick) form the prominent part of the picture, and certainly they are what they ought to be, very sick. But that is an effect easily produced; and is only an exact likeness of a few wretched objects unconnected and passive. Christ is coming forth, his hands extended towards them all, doing good like Providence, not like a common mortal, without emotion and without effort. This may, at least, be fancied to have been the intention of the artist. Our Saviour seemed to me, however, to have only the countenance of a very handsome Jew, with a clear skin, trim beard, and rather

more genteel than their tribe usually are, yet not divine at all. The extended hands are delicate;—fingers tapering to an affectation, and finically graceful;—the colouring is bluish and cold, and the outlines of all the objects as sharp and distinct as cut tin. The only figure which struck me as fine, is that of a young man who has just laid down his dying father at the feet of Christ, and with one knee on the ground, outstretched hands, and earnest looks, seems to pray with perfect faith. The Christ of Michael Angelo, at Mr Angerstein's, with all its defects, is far otherwise divine than this;\* and, without disparagement to Mr West's reputation, I think he might have improved his colouring by the study of Rembrandt, Vandyke, or Murillo.

*April 21.*—Hamlet was acted yesterday at Covent-Garden, and Kemble, the reigning prince of the English stage, filled the principal part. He understands his art thoroughly, but wants spirit and nature. His manner is precise and artificial; his voice monotonous and wooden; his features are too large, even for the stage. Munden in the

---

\* The Christ of Mr Trumbull, in his picture of the Woman taken in Adultery, which I have just seen on the easel, (10th September,) appears to me to approach much nearer than Mr West's to that peculiar character of ineffable goodness and sublime meekness which belongs to our Saviour alone.



part of Polonius, and Fawcett in the grave-digger, played charmingly. It is enough to mention the grave-diggers, to awaken in France the cry of rude and barbarous taste ; and, were I to say how the part is acted, it might be still worse. After beginning their labour, and breaking ground for a grave, a conversation begins between the two grave-diggers. The chief one takes off his coat, folds it carefully, and puts it by in a safe corner ; then, taking up his pick-axe, spits in his hand,—gives a stroke or two,—talks,—stops,—strips off his waistcoat, still talking,—folds it with great deliberation and nicety, and puts it with the coat,—then an under-waistcoat, still talking,—another and another. I counted seven or eight, each folded and unfolded very leisurely, in a manner always different, and with gestures faithfully copied from nature. The British public enjoys this scene excessively, and the pantomimic variations a good actor knows how to introduce in it, are sure to be vehemently applauded. The French admit of no such relaxation in the *dignité tragique*:—

L'étroite bienséance y veut être gardée ;

and Boileau did not even allow Moliere to have won the prize of comedy, because he had

Quitté pour le bouffon l'agréable et le fin  
Et sans honte a Térence allié Tabarin ;



much less would he or his school have approved of an alliance between tragedy and farce. Yet it may well be questioned whether the interest is best kept up by an uninterrupted display of elevation. For my part, I am inclined to think that the repose afforded by a comic episode renovates the powers of attention and of feeling, and prepares for new tragical emotions more effectually than an attempt to protract these emotions during the whole representation could have done. It is by no means usual for the different actors of the same scene, in real life, to be all equally affected. The followers of a hero do not feel as magnanimous as himself, and are even apt to laugh among themselves at his vices or his virtues. The hero himself is not always a hero, and does not speak invariably in the same tone. Indeed I do not know that it is unnatural for the same person to laugh and cry, within the same half hour, at the very same thing, or at least various views of the same thing; nor that this inconsistency of the human mind might not furnish stronger dramatic touches than the contrary quality. Poetical excitement cannot be maintained long at a time; you must take it up and lay it down like a flower, or soon cease to be sensible of the fragrance. If real illusion could ever take place in dramatic representation, it would certainly be produced rather by that diversity of

tone and character which exists in nature, than by an artificial unity. But nobody does, in point of fact, forget for a moment, that what he sees is a fable, and, if he did, the effect of a tragedy would hardly be pleasure. We look on poetical terrors as we do from the brink of a precipice upon the yawning chasm below ; it makes our head turn, and takes off our breath for very fear ; but, leaning on the parapet-wall, we feel all safe. Looking on the verdure and mild beauties around us, we enjoy the contrast ; and, meeting the eye of our companion, exchange a smile.

Voltaire, D'Alembert, and many other foreign critics, agree in reproving this scene of the grave-diggers as horribly low, while they extol the soliloquy of Hamlet. Supposing, however, the sentiments of the prince had been put into the mouth of the peasant, and those of the peasant given to the prince, I question whether these critics would not still have taken part with the latter against the former. It is the spade and the jests which discredit the philosophy, yet there is a certain coarse but energetic fitness between the one and the other,—and the tone of buffoonery does not ill accord with the contempt of life, its vanities, and empty greatness. I have made a free translation of these two scenes, endeavouring to convey the ideas rather than the words,

that my French readers may judge for themselves.\*

The tragedy of Hamlet is much more objectionable on other points,—being, in my opinion, one of the most ill conceived and inexplicable of Shakespeare's plays,—which are all of them little else than mere frames for his ideas, comic or philosophical, gloomy or playful, as they occurred, without much attention to time and place ; expressed with a vigour, a richness, and originality, quite wonderful in the original, but nearly lost in any translation. We might apply to Shakespeare what has been said of our Montaigne : “ *Que personne ne savoit moins que lui, ce qu'il alloit dire, ni mieux ce qu'il disoit.*” I have remarked before, that the style of Shakespeare is not old ; and the inartificial texture of his plays appears the more strange on that account :—this style, just as it is, might be applied to the best conducted fable and most regular argument. Of the dramatic writers who followed him, some avoided his irregularities, but missed his style, or rather had not his depth, his strength and genius ; while others, and there is a recent example, approached the style, and had some sparks of the genius, but adopted, in their zeal, the inconsist-

---

\* This relates to a French version of the Journal.

encies, the coarseness, and even the puns. You can excuse, in a Gothic cathedral of five or six hundred years standing, those monkish figures carved on the walls, lolling their tongues out, or pointing the finger of scorn at each other, in low derision, and others still more indecent, in favour of the wonderful art, which, in such an age of darkness and ignorance, durst conceive and could execute the idea of building this religious grove, rearing its arched boughs, and lofty shades of hewn stones 150 feet above your head ;—while the country-house of the wealthy citizen of London, mimicking that taste of architecture, excites a smile,—and if he should carry the imitation beyond the pointed arch, and painted windows, to the very indecencies I have mentioned, the ridicule would be complete.

The after-piece was Blue-Beard, which outdoes, in perversion of taste, all the other showy stupidities of the modern stage. A troop of horse (real horse) is actually introduced, or rather two troops, charging each other full speed,—the floor is covered with earth,—the horses are Astley's, and well drilled ; they kick, and rear, and bite, and scramble up walls almost perpendicular, and when they can do no more, fall, and die as gracefully as any of their brethren, the English tragedians. All this might do very well at Astley's, but what a pity and a shame that horses



should be the successors of Garrick, and bring fuller houses than Mrs Siddons !

*April 28.*—The English have had, for some weeks past, an overflowing of good news from their army in the Peninsula. The house of the Portuguese ambassador has been magnificently illuminated during several nights. These successes are very important in more respects than one,—they establish the reputation of the army, heretofore doubtful, and put an invasion of these islands out of the question. The Spanish cause is highly popular in this country,—it is a cause to which every generous feeling is associated,—and it has excited a great degree of enthusiasm. Yet such is the influence of party-spirit, that the liberty-people of this country are quite disconcerted and out of temper about this news. The Spaniards, they say, are fighting for the maintenance of the worst possible government, and none half so bad could be imposed upon them by the conqueror. We are shedding our best blood for an ungrateful people who detest us, and once freed from the French, whom they scarcely hate more, they will quarrel with us. The great and the rich there, it is said, fear the people nearly as much as they do the enemy, and that people is a wild beast thirsting for any foreign blood. This language of the opposition is not without some truth ;—but if it were the



Spaniards who had invaded their neighbours, instead of their neighbours invading them, I suspect that they would not reason so coolly on the subject; and, instead of considering whether the people of the north of the Pyrenees have a good or a bad government, they would decide at once that those of the south have no business with it.

*April 30.*—I have given in the French Journal a literal translation of one of those lyric pieces which are introduced in many English farces, and are often sung between the play and the farce. At Edinburgh we heard Bannister, and here Mathews, sing some of these select pieces with a great deal of true comic, and what is called here dry humour. Yesterday, particularly, Mathews delighted the public of the Lyceum in a new play, called the Bee-hive, played forty times running. The song of an innkeeper, who enumerates the contents of his larder and kitchen, was *encored* again and again, with frantic applause. Other songs, however, which happened to be less in the popular taste, were received with coolness, and we heard some men behind us exclaim, among themselves, "Italian squalls!—What a shame on a British theatre,—Just like the opera by G—!" Whenever I have expressed any surprise at the state of the English stage, I have been told that it was only the amusement

of the vulgar, and that if I chose to partake of it, I must not complain. Admitting that people of fashion scarcely ever go to the theatre, yet the lowest of the people do not frequent it more than they do ;—it is in fact filled by the middle class, neither the highest nor the lowest, and that is precisely the class where I should look for the true and legitimate national taste. Besides, if the theatres of Covent-Garden and Drury-Lane are for the vulgar, what other is there left for those who rank themselves above the vulgar ? The opera ;—in other words, there is no national theatre.

The bulk of those who compose the society of any country, and of this, certainly, full as much as any other, are persons of very moderate natural abilities, rather dull and stupid, or whose sense and liveliness are of that passive sort, which can receive amusement, but imparts none ;—they are capable of relishing a joke,—understand a good thing,—have feelings even and enthusiasm, when put into them, by an adept in the social art of conversation. It is a gift which few possess, in an eminent degree, although there are many pretenders who try and think they succeed ; and whether they do or not, they never fail to enjoy themselves a great share of the amusement they mean to bestow on others. I have observed that these amusing persons do not

like the theatre, and for obvious reasons, since it deprives them of their advantages; but the interest of the amused lies another way. The actors of the theatre are professors of the art; those of society, amateurs only :—the actors of the stage know their part better, and it has been composed for them by abler men, and at leisure. You are there for your money,—may withdraw when you are tired,—are not obliged to answer or to appear attentive,—you are at liberty to hiss or to applaud. The general interest of society is clearly in favour of a good theatre.

One word more on talkers;—they pretend they do not like books, and go the length of saying that nobody reads now-a-days. It is the language of those even who write books, which serves to place the paradox in a stronger light, and marks the contradiction. Whatever they may say, nobody talks so well or so agreeably as a book, and they would allow it themselves, in regard to their own book. Where can you find so easy and discreet a friend and companion? You may interrupt the conversation when you please,—take a nap,—renew it again where you left it,—go back to what interests you,—skip what does not,—and shut yourself up with that friend, sure of never having more of him than you like. This consciousness of safety is inestimable. To judge of it, consider only with

what avidity the printed letters of eminent persons are read, and reflect on the dread and consternation the sight of these same letters in the original manuscript would have produced ;—just drawn from the pocket of the person to whom they were written, and about to be read to you in confidence ! One of these readings is a task, from which you would anticipate constraint and ennui,—the other is your free act, which can be productive of pleasure only, and exposes you to no danger. The wolf does not even touch the lamb fallen with him in the same pit, which he would have devoured in the open field.

This nation is probably somewhat more thinking, grave, solid, and taciturn than their neighbours on the other side of the channel. Less, however, than is generally supposed,—for men of all countries are not extremely unlike. In the choice of their amusements, people choose naturally something very different from their habitual state, the tedium of which they intend to relieve ; and this explains the English taste for buffoonery and broad humour. I have often observed, that gay and lively people find no pleasure in tales of humour,—Cowper's John Gilpin for instance. I have not met with a person of the disposition above-mentioned, to whom its excellent pleasantry did not appear insipid or



worse. On the other hand, these happy persons will generally be found to delight in the picture of sentimental distresses, which they never experienced,—their feelings turning always to the gratification of the mind or the senses ; while, to the wounded in spirit, such fictions come too near the sad reality for pleasure. It is the probe searching a deep and inflamed wound, instead of the hand gently rubbing the scar of one which is healed to allay the itching of the new skin.

The same cause, national gravity and solidity, has a tendency to produce the affectation of thoughtless vivacity ; and I have seen men of distinguished talents so praised and *fétés* for their liveliness and *légèreté*, that I have been apt to suppose that if they did not affect, at least they encouraged this their natural disposition and happy faculty of being different from other people. In France, on the contrary, how many solemn coxcombs I have known, who affected *d' être profonds, et de penser !*

May 1.—Having provided ourselves with a letter of introduction to Mr Lancaster, the celebrated inventor of the new plan of education bearing his name, we drove this morning to his school in the borough. We sent in our letter, which was open, and a young monitor coming out, informed us Mr L. was not at home, and we could not be admitted. We represented that we were stran-



gers, and could not possibly come again ; and at last, after consulting with other monitors, we were allowed to enter. We found ourselves under a spacious shed, lighted by a sky-light, about 80 or 35 feet wide, and 100 feet long. There was at one end of the extremities a platform, two or three feet above the general level ; the rest of the room was paved, and benches arranged one behind the other, fronting the platform, the back of each bench having a shelf serving for a desk for the boy behind ; a narrow passage led along the wall, all round the room. Seven or eight hundred boys, from six to twelve years old, filled these benches. They were all talking together, and making a great noise.—They seemed divided into classes or sections, distinguished by small flags ; some of the classes writing on sand, others on slates, that is to say, had written, or might have written, for none were doing any thing but playing. Out of compliment to us, for the good of his scholars, or to show his authority, one of the monitors made a sign, and at the instant the eight hundred little heads bowed down, showing, instead of a field of white faces, one of dark crops. We asked what the object of this evolution was, and were answered that it was *light and shade*,—but what for ?—Before we could receive a reply, another signal had been given, and all the styles

or pencils were brandished in the air, those who had none pointed their finger ;—at another sign they all came down again. Several other evolutions took place of as little obvious use :—a great buz and talking all over the room, and the monitors vociferating. Two boys were lying under a sort of hamper or hen-coop, placed upon the platform ; they are there, we were told, for *playing chicken*, that is to say, for leaving their places, or playing during the lesson ;—they did not seem to mind the punishment. Observing some young soldiers with the monitors, we were informed they were sent there to learn the method of the school (not to much purpose this morning ;) one of the princes, the Duke of Kent, I believe, having formed the laudable design of a school for the children of soldiers. Thirty or forty new scholars are admitted every week, and they stay two or three years. Such is the information we received from one of the monitors, who did not shew himself a good calculator, for there would be at that rate always a permanent number of 4500 scholars in the school, which is nearly six times what it can hold. There is a separate school for girls, less numerous, but we did not see it. It struck twelve,—a monitor gave the order to clear the school,—the boys rose and filed off by benches, making as much noise and as much dust with their feet as they could.

This is an account of what we saw faithfully reported. I regret it, for it lowers (not much, however,) the very favourable opinion I had formed of the good order, the economy of time, the general application, and prodigious utility of a mode of teaching, by which a single master may direct 1000 scholars, better and more effectually than he could have done ten by any former method. It is obvious that this was not intended as a day to receive visits ; but should not all days be equal, and might not there be here a little of that *charlatanerie*, for which certain critics, in the simplicity of their own hearts, did not know there existed any name in their language? Mr Lancaster was gone, we were told, somewhere to organize a new school,—his own, no doubt, might suffer in his absence. The building was undergoing some repairs when we were there, and the school was just breaking up, which circumstances may account for some of the apparent disorder. I have heard some of the best friends of Mr Lancaster say, that his prodigious success had a little turned his head,—better ones have not alway been proof against the trial. The merit of the invention, however, is of more importance than the merit of the inventor,—and the former is fully ascertained.

Mr Lancaster, like other heroes, owes some

thing to chance,—to the evident struggle for power between the established church and the different sects of non-conformists, who have a common interest of jealousy. The established church enjoys all the worldly advantages; wealth, consideration, and supremacy; its dignitaries throw generally their weight on the ministerial side,—no wonder they should be hated by their opponents! That spirit of inquiry, boldness, and originality of thinking, for which this country is distinguished, the liberty of the press, and a certain degree of seriousness which has been denominated gloom and melancholy, have long made it the hot-bed of religious sects and of political factions. New apostles of the gospel rise up from time to time, who explain it different ways, and kindle at the fire of their own enthusiasm the imagination of their followers. The nature of the particular dogma is of little importance,—any thing very enthusiastic succeeds; and those who address themselves to the terrors of superstition, more certainly than those who inculcate a rational confidence, grounded on the attributes of the Supreme Being. The sect of the Methodists, who preach hell and damnation, and place faith before works, has made astonishing progress; while that of the Unitarians, who see in Christ little more than a wise man, extends very little. Enthusiasm, however, like other



passions, subsides in time, and none of these sects have a very long duration. The presbyterians, the independants, and the quakers, do not increase, and perhaps diminish. Very probably these sects, even the most extravagant, are not an evil,—new converts being generally remarkable for the purity and simplicity of their morals. Sectaries, indeed, do not, in general, cultivate the fine arts nor the belles lettres ;—you meet with little elegance or polish among them ;—they are not men of taste ; but they are generally honest and respectable, notwithstanding a slight tincture of pride and hypocrisy, mixed with Christian lowliness. The pastor among them, holding his tenure upon the good pleasure of his congregation, must exert himself, and show some zeal ; while the clergy of the established church being independent, have come at last, I am told, to fulfil their functions, merely as a professional duty, strictly perhaps, but coldly. Auricular confession, and all the practices of the Roman Catholic church, keep up an habitual intercourse between the clergy and the people. There is comparatively none in the English church, and the episcopal clergy are little else than an aristocratical body in the state. Returning from Scotland, where the clergy are particularly grave and decorous, we are the more struck with the smart appearance of the English clergy. I observed a



few days ago, at the house of one of these reverend persons, a pair of sparring-gloves ; and the sight put me in mind of Dr Moore's anecdote about the young man who thought he had a vocation for the church, " because he liked field-sports so much." You meet in the best society a number of young clergymen, brought up in the expectancy of some good living, of which their families or friends have the presentation. Those young men have received an education which sets any talents they may have off to the best advantage,—they are idle enough to be *aimable*, and welcome everywhere, like our Abbés formerly. A well brushed suit of black forms the essential of their establishment ; nobody inquires where they lodge nor at what ordinary they eat their meal. We have in the upper part of the house where we lodge one of these young expectants of the good things of the church. From his garret he went the other day to Carleton-house to be presented,—he dines out every day,—is of all the parties,—and comes home at two o'clock in the morning.

The church of England is exclusively that of the upper ranks, but the middle ranks and lower people are seceding from it by degrees. The clergy have taken the alarm, and with some reason ; they saw with jealousy a new system of popular education, invented by a non-conformist,

supported by all the different sects, and patronized by the royal family, and by most liberal-minded persons, on account of its extraordinary advantages, threatening *them* with a desertion *en masse* of the whole present generation. They first wrote against Mr Lancaster; his right to the invention was disputed; and it was proved that a method nearly similar to his own had been put in practice with great success, at Madras, by another person, Dr Bell, who published it on his return to England in a pamphlet, little attended to at the time, precisely one year before Mr Lancaster began. The latter does not seem to have known any thing of this publication, and has at any rate the merit of having first done in England what Dr Bell had done in India, and in a much more economical manner.

Mr Lancaster is a quaker, and will not teach any other religious opinions than those of his sect, but he does not refuse to organize neutral schools where religion is not touched upon at all. This neutrality is, however, looked upon as only apparent, and in fact as war in disguise. The only safe course remaining, is for the church to lay aside dignity, and indolence, and, imitating their adversaries, try who can do most good, for the sake of self-preservation at least. They have in consequence actually begun to establish their own schools on Dr Bell's plan. That organiza-

tion of society is probably the happiest which, leaving thus to human passions their vivifying influence, only furnishes the means of controlling their excess, and contrives, in general, to guide, by yielding before all power of resistance is lost.

The opinion, that it is dangerous to instruct the people, has been maintained, and not without great plausibility. Such shallow information as the multitude can possibly attain is only calculated to make them more discontented with their lot. The labourer has no inclination nor time for reading; and no books that he can understand, not even the Bible,—in the opinion of the clergy of the three-fourths of Christian Europe! The odium of this doctrine is chargeable to nature itself,—to the wants it has given us. No state of society, even the most perfect, can exempt more than a very small number of men from constant manual labour. The answer to this is, *first*, as to the danger, that if, as will always happen, some means of information remain within the reach of more individuals than there is room for in the upper ranks of society, or more than the labour of the rest of the people can maintain, that surplus of educated men is necessarily thrown back again into the labouring class: That, thus placed between a state of enjoyment, from

which they are excluded, and a state of labour which they think beneath them, they are precisely in that desperate situation which renders men dangerous : That the less information there is among the generality of labourers, the easier it is for the small number of men of their class who have some information to mislead the others, as to their rights,—the supposed injustice of society towards them,—the means of redress,—and, finally, to make them the blind instruments of their own ambition. That such has been, at all times, and in all countries, and particularly in France, the great cause of revolutions, is abundantly proved ; when, on the contrary, all know how to read and write, it is no longer a distinction,—it confers no superiority and exclusive influence. One of the writers in the *Edinburgh Review* asked energetically, Whether it was supposed the disciples of Lancaster or of Bell would no longer feel hunger and thirst, or cease to dread the gallows ? Will they not have the same incentive to labour, and motives for obedience to the laws, as their forefathers had, who did not know their letters ? Is it not evident, on the contrary, that they will sooner discern that industry, sobriety, and good order, are the safest means to secure the comforts of life ? The question, moreover, is no longer, whether it is desirable the people should be instructed, but whether they



should be instructed partially,—all, or a few ; and whatever doubts might remain as to the first proposition, there cannot be any as to the last. *Second*, As to utility to the common people, I own it does not clearly appear how the labouring class are to avail themselves to any purpose of their knowledge of reading, both for want of time and want of books. The latter want alone admits of a remedy ; and even that does not, unless persons as public-spirited, and as able, as Miss H. More and Miss Edgeworth, would condescend to write expressly for the common people ; an undertaking of more difficulty than is readily imagined, and for which no adequate reward of fame can be expected. Moral essays may easily be above the capacity and practical use of lower life ; yet the intention of accommodating them expressly to the ignorant and the low must not be made apparent. A story must be simple, but not silly,—told in earnest, and not with the air of a lesson to inferior readers, which they would feel as an insult to their understanding. Whether the lower people are ever to read or not, it is a great point gained, that the years of their infancy should be employed in some sort of exercise of the mind ; a laudable ambition be excited ; habits of order and discipline acquired ; and lessons of morality and piety early imparted. It is worthy of remark, that



the lower people in Scotland are well-informed and orderly,\*—the lower people of Ireland ignorant and seditious. There is an ambition in parents, to give a better education to their children than they have received themselves, more apparent here than perhaps any where else ; the desire and the hope of ameliorating their situation are general ; and such is the proper sense every individual entertains of his rank as a man, that there is not one so low as to suffer the treatment he would have borne in former times. The usual language of masters to servants, and superiors to inferiors, is infinitely more guarded and considerate than it used to be ; blows and abusive epithets are only known in old novels and on the stage,—the pictures of obsolete manners. The poor are become less ignorant, and less abject ; and that they are not less industrious, is sufficiently apparent from the progress which agriculture, manufactures, and all the useful arts, have made. We may therefore conclude it is

---

\* The people of Scotland were in the seventeenth century in a more savage state than even the worst of the Irish of the present day. A contemporary writer (1698) stated, that there were 200,000 people begging from door to door, living together promiscuously, and guilty of all sorts of crimes. A system of parochial education established shortly afterward, made of one of the most barbarous countries in Europe one of the most orderly.—*Quarterly Review*, No. XVI. page 331.

not necessary to the well-being of society that the people should be ignorant. Poor they will always necessarily be,—for poverty is a comparative state. If all were rich all would be poor, for nothing would either be done or enjoyed. The only palliative to poverty is industry and frugality, and the only specific is not to multiply too fast.

To return to the Lancasterian school,—not such as we have seen it at Mr Lancaster's, but as we know it to exist all over England. A certain number of children, perhaps 1000, is divided into classes of about 20, the lowest learning their letters, the highest arithmetic. The scholars who distinguish themselves most become monitors of their respective classes, and repeat to them the instructions of the master. Prizes are distributed,—slight punishments inflicted,—and the well-organized mass moves forward with unity and vigour. The improvement of the scholars has been unusually rapid ; and thus employed during two or three years, pleasantly to themselves, and free from bad habits, they are found to have gained as much by the harm avoided as by the good actually obtained. Finally, the whole of this education costs about fifteen shillings sterling a-head.\* It is asserted, that of 4000 children

---

\* I must refer the reader for ample details to two excellent

brought up in Mr Lancaster's own school (the very one we visited,) from its origin, belonging to the lower class of people, in a suburb of London, not one individual has, up to this period, been found guilty of any crime, or even brought before a court of justice. On our return from this school we passed by another, a free-school, established under the walls of the prison of the Borough, for the very judicious and benevolent purpose of providing for the education of detained debtors' children.

The breweries of London may justly be ranked among its greatest curiosities, and the establishment of Messrs Barclay and Company is one of the most considerable : A steam-engine of the power of 30 horses does the greatest part of the work ; for although there are nearly 200 men employed, and a great number of horses, these are mostly for the out-door-work ; the interior appears quite solitary. Large rakes with chains moved by an invisible power, stir to the very bottom the immense mass of malt in boilers 12 feet deep ; elevators which nobody touches carry up to the summit of the building 2500 bushels of malt a day, thence distributed through wooden

---

articles on the subject in the *Edinburgh Reviews* of October 1807 and November 1810.

channels to the different places where the process is carried on. Casks of truly gigantic sizes are ready to receive the liquors. One of them contains 3000 barrels. Now, at eight barrels to a ton, this is equal to a ship of 375 tons. By the side of this are other enormous vessels, the smallest of which, containing about 800 barrels, are worth, when full, L.3000 sterling each. This fleet of ships is hung up upon a frame of timbers so as to walk freely under them, and render all parts accessible, the whole under a common roof. The stock of liquor is estimated at L.300,000; the barrels alone in which it is carried about to the consumers cost L.80,000; and the whole capital is not less than half a million sterling: 250,000 barrels of beer are sold annually, which would load a fleet of 150 merchantmen of the burden of 200 tons each. The building is incombustible; walls of brick and floors of iron. Messrs Barclay and Company are the successors of Thrale, whose name is associated to the immortality of Johnson; and the words of the philosopher occurred naturally to us at sight of the very objects by which they had been suggested: "This is not merely an assemblage of vats and boilers," he exclaimed, "but the potentiality of becoming rich beyond the dreams of avarice." More than 100 horses are employed in carrying the beer to the consumers. We saw a number

of them in a long range of stables. These colossuses are fed with a mixture of clover-hay, straw, and oats, chopped together very fine, so as to enable horses ever so old to feed without difficulty. They are often sixteen hours in harness out of the twenty-four. There was not one sick. They looked prodigiously square and heavy ; more so, I should think, than is best for use. We took notice that the steam-engine did not make the least noise,—not more than a clock ; you might have heard a pin drop all over the building.

This establishment pays annually to the excise the prodigious sum of L.400,000. The principal branch of the revenue of the United States is the duty on importations of rum, brandy, gin, and other spirituous liquors from the West Indies and Europe, yielding annually, if I remember right, two millions of dollars. Here we find an individual establishment for the use of a mere suburb, (for there are twelve other principal breweries in London, besides a number of lesser ones) yielding to the government a revenue about equal to the principal branch (about the sixth part) of the revenue of a nation !

Notwithstanding the great increase of the excise duty, the rise of wages, and of the raw materials estimated at 120 per cent. in a given time (I have forgotten the number of years, which,



however, makes no difference), the price of beer has advanced only 50 per cent. Such is the advantage of a well-understood division of labour, the improvements in machinery, and particularly the introduction of the steam-engine. The saving of money resulting from this is the least national advantage, or rather is the index of an important saving in men, which gives to England a disposable force so much greater than its nominal population seems capable of affording. This economy of men in the useful arts accounts likewise for the extraordinary number of footmen all over England. I am told there are always 50,000 men-servants out of place in London;—this is not among the best results of the steam-engine. There are in other countries as many servants kept in some houses ; but the number of families who keep one or more men-servants is far greater here than in any other country.

On our return from the Borough, we were shewn at the corner of a street, near Blackfriar's Bridge, a very smart shop, ornamented with silks and shawls, and other finery, the shop of Mr Waithman, whose patriotic speeches at city meetings make such a conspicuous figure in the papers. This tribune of the people, who measures calicoes by the yard to the ladies, possesses considerable weight among the reformers of the city. He speaks energetically, and with that degree of

186 LONDON—WEST'S PICTURE OF NELSON'S DEATH.

earnestness which commands belief, and, exaggeration apart, reasons very well. In other countries, the exercise of these qualities shakes or overturns empires ; here, the impression is short-lived ; the violence of a demagogue evaporates in words, and his exaggerated opinions work their way very slowly and temperately into the public mind.

The annual exhibition of pictures at Somerset-House, just open, seems still poorer than last year. West's famous picture of the death of Nelson is there. You see, on the deck of his ship, a crowd of busy men, in the middle of whom the hero is stretched at full length, too nearly dead for any expression, and his friends around him, very little more animated than himself. The colouring is harsh, and, at the same time, without strength ; a sort of dull brick-dust hue pervades the whole. The artist seems to have aimed at getting as many heads into his canvas as it could hold, every one a portrait, I dare say. This taste for portraits in historical pictures, peculiar, I believe, to England, is not without an excuse ; it creates certainly a new and powerful interest ; and, provided composition and expression are not sacrificed to it, I think individual likeness is a merit. The English cast of countenance, too, is rather less at variance with heroic expression, than that of most other modern races of men, be-

ing distinguished by an oval outline, and often regular features, with a certain calmness and dignified composure, which suits historical subjects, and may be carried to the canvas with very little alteration. This calmness extends to the composition of English pictures, and forms a great contrast with the show and bustle of the French school, called here *flutter*. Voltaire marked the opposition of national temper and manners in the following lines :

Vous connoisséz l'impatiente ardeur  
De nos François, ces fous sont pleins d'honneur,  
Ainsi qu'au bal ils vont tous aux batailles.

Then, speaking of an Englishman,

Son maintien sec, sa froide indifférence,  
Donnoient du prix à son courage altier.  
Sans dire un mot ce sourcilleux guerrier  
Examinait comme on se bat en France,  
Et l'on eut dit à son air d'importance  
Qu'il étoit là pour se desennuyer.

The ancients did not make actors of their heroes ; ours are always represented in a picture, as on the stage, with an exaggerated expression ; and, to their natural *impatiente ardeur*, the French artist thinks he must add artificial demonstrations of dramatic feelings beyond nature. A great revolution has taken place in the manner of the French school within a few years ; the austere

simplicity of the antique is now exclusively the fashion, (I judge entirely from the *Annales du Musée*,) and, as it appears to me, is affectedly caricatured. Their figures, well set, accurately poised, and inveterately Grecian, give you the idea of statues and basso-relievos ; and, in order to make their contempt of the trivial merit of variety more apparent, the French artists arrange, with unmerciful simplicity, leg behind leg, and nose behind nose, in endless profiles, like files of soldiers, and every head is cast on the antique mould of the modern Alexander. This antique mania prevails here likewise ; but, as the native taste is not so far removed from it as the French was, British artists have less to assume, and are simple, with more simplicity. As to Mr West's picture of Lord Nelson, it is more remarkable for a total absence of expression, than for calmness and simplicity ;—all in it is coldness and bustle. The dead body of a hero is too like that of another man, to characterize his death :—you want his last look and his last words, and wish to see their immediate effect on those who witnessed them, and to whom they were addressed. Wolfe's death is much more heroical.

Under this picture was placed a small one of Wilkie, the first we have seen of this celebrated artist ; an old man, with a woman's cap and cloak, playing with a child, who is half-afraid, half-di-



verted with the disguise. The colouring is rich and vigorous. The exhibition was full of portraits, the great staple of this market ;—a few very good ones by Lawrence, Philips, Raeburn, Owen ; a very indifferent one of Sir Francis Burdett and Magna Charta by Northcote. We remarked a glowing landscape by G. Nasmyth ; several by female artists of considerable merit, Miss Reinagle, Mrs White, Miss Rhodes. A singular bird's-eye view in India by Daniell, true to nature, and beautiful in itself, but scarcely fit for a picture. A demoniac by Dawes, very stout and furious. Two or three light-headed compositions by Fuseli, who seems to have an indigestion of genius. A good landscape by Wilson.\* This Wilson, whose pictures sell now very high, was suffered to die in great poverty. Artists, like saints, are not canonized till a long while after their death. The exclusive taste for old pictures affords very little encouragement to living painters ; and the English particularly seem unwilling to believe in native and contemporary talents, which is one of the reasons of their paucity.

---

\* Understanding that the pictures of living artists only are admitted, I think this picture of Wilson's must have been a mistake.



The water-colour artists are proportionally much superior to those who paint in oil. There are two exhibitions wholly appropriated to the former. Heaphy is admirable ; his subjects are of the *memoire* kind described last year, in speaking of Cossé's picture ; but his selections are not always equally good. He is a most fruitful artist. I counted seven or eight of his productions at the Spring-Garden exhibition, and all sold very high. Glover is a very good *paysagiste*, but his leafing is too spotty, and wants breadth. I like Reinagle better. The figures of men and animals he introduces are also much superior. His Furness Abbey is excellent. I observed some good things by Havell, by Nicholson, and by Payne ; the interior of a library by Pugin, of a prodigious effect ; some good sea-pieces by Pocock, although of a very cold colouring. The superiority of the water-colour branch of the art in England may be accounted for by the influence of female amateurs, who encourage it in preference to oil-painting, being their own style. They use body-colours and wash, and the effect is wonderfully vigorous, except the dark shades, which are poor and dusty. It is a *desideratum* in painting to find some *menstruum* having the advantages of oil, but not liable to be transformed into an absolute coal by age ; and the matter is well worth the attention of chemists.

Knowing, from experience, the conditions of admittance to see Lord Stafford's collection of pictures, we procured the requisite introduction, and received not only the common ticket of admission, but a more general permission, liberally granted to artists. This is one of the finest collections in England; the best pictures are from the Orleans gallery. We remarked eight of Nich. Poussin, No. 68 to 75 of the catalogue, much superior to any we have seen of that artist, except the one of the Plague of Athens, at Mr Hope's. The *Extreme Unction* is the best. The grief of the friends of the dying man is wonderfully well expressed. The *Eucharist* has some very fine figures, but they eat their God too heartily and irreverently;—the colouring is fine.

Nos. 9 and 10. Two Raphaels. One is ranked among his *chefs d'œuvre*, the other is acknowledged to be not in his good manner;—the latter is the holy family, as hard as cut tin, and the figure of St Joseph positively very bad. As to the *chef d'œuvre*, known by the name of the *Belle Vierge*, of which there are numerous copies, I am astonished, and truly mortified, to find myself so totally blind to its merit. The infant Christ has the forms and the attitude of a plump little man, and the infant St John is likewise a miniature of a man, and not a child. The Virgin herself is

dans toute la ville de Londres." I could not help wishing my friend, who has never seen England, had been before these windows, to cure him of his prejudices.

English travellers, shut out of their accustomed track, have been obliged to shift their ground, and the shores of the Mediterranean are come into fashion. There is not a classical nook unexplored by these restless wanderers:—they dispute with each other for the remains of Greece and Egypt,—purchase antique marbles for their weight in gold,—pack up and ship home a Grecian temple as other people would a set of china. We have just visited one of the learned cargoes, recently landed from Athens, no less than the spoils of the Parthenon, brought by Lord Elgin, late ambassador to the Porte. The first object which commanded our attention was a colossal head of a horse, full of life and fire, and superior to any antique horse I ever saw. This indeed is not saying enough, for the antique model of a fine horse had more of the bull make in it than of the stag. The eyes of this head are, however, far too prominent. We saw next a headless colossal group of two women seated, and leaning upon each other,—the draperies very fine, and a noble simplicity in the attitudes. Mrs Siddons is said to have burst into tears in contemplating this group. She may have been so affected,—

there is no knowing what ideas might arise in her mind,—but certainly it was more what she thought than what she saw : Phidias,—the Parthenon,—so many centuries,—and those precious remains of the arts of Greece transported into regions which had hardly a name in the days of the glory of Athens ! Another female group, colossal likewise ;—seated, leaning, without heads, yet very beautiful. Two single statues of men reclining, and colossal, much mutilated, but equal, I think, to any remains of antiquity we possess, and shewing a perfect knowledge of anatomy. All these statues were taken down from the pediment of the temple of Minerva at Athens, and are thought to be the work of Phidias. They are finished in all their parts with infinite care, although placed against a wall, and one side, at least, entirely out of sight. This temple was nearly entire only 150 years ago, when the Turks, using it as a powder-magazine, it blew up ; but the portico and the two ends of the pediment remained standing. Stuart has given a view of the temple as it had been, and as it was in his time, where the statues taken down by Lord Elgin are seen. There are, besides, many marble basso-relievos taken down from the architrave, and many more casts of those which could not be removed, but none of them appeared to me very good. The Turks are in the habit of burning



into lime such marbles as they can reach, and by degrees will destroy the whole. To impress these barbarians with a high opinion of their value, is the most effectual means of stopping the work of destruction; and a statue, a vase, or a column, bought and carried away, save many from the lime-kiln;—yet Lord Elgin is blamed as a despoiler. There are also some Egyptian specimens, such as a colossal beetle of green porphyry, and two or three barbarous heads of gigantic size. A great part of Lord Elgin's marbles was lost by a shipwreck.

Mr Davy's lectures at the Royal Institution are still more crowded than they were last year, and the lecturer himself more than ever sought after by the great and the fair. It would be a matter of great regret if the allurements of science should at last prove inferior to those of fashion, and if future fame should be sacrificed to ephemeral successes. The elocution of this celebrated chemist is very different from the usual tone of men of science in England; his lectures are frequently figurative and poetical; and he is occasionally carried away by the natural tendency of his subject, and of his genius, into the depths of moral philosophy and of religion. The peculiarities of great and original writers, or speakers, have often introduced a vicious affectation in the language of their numerous follow-



ers,—and English simplicity runs some such risk at the amphitheatre of the Royal Institution. The voice and manner of Mr Davy are rather gentle, than impressive and strong; he knows what nature has given him, and what it has withheld, and husbands his means accordingly. You may always foresee by a certain tuning or pitching of the organ of speech to a graver key, thrusting his chin into his neck, and even pulling out his cravat, when Mr Davy is going to be eloquent,—for he rarely yields to the inspiration till he is duly prepared. It is impossible to study nature, and penetrate into the secret of its proceedings, without discovering at every step such evidence of a plan, such fitness of things to a general purpose, and that purpose so benevolent, that conviction flashes at once on the mind of an omnipotent intelligence, and further hopes are inseparable from that conviction. If ordinary spectators experience an involuntary impulse of enthusiasm, what must be the feelings of him, who, penetrating the first into regions hitherto unknown, has raised a corner of the thick veil, and untied one of the last knots of the great tissue of wonders? I have heard the moral digressions of the illustrious naturalist, and his solemn appeals to the Supreme Wisdom, severely criticised; but the greatest part of his audience hears them with delight and applause, and I think Mr Davy

would disarm criticism, if he abandoned himself more naturally to his spontaneous feelings, which are legitimately called forth by the occasion. I must say, however, that I think the satisfaction of Mr Davy's audience is sometimes expressed with more zeal than delicacy. Where clapping is allowed, hissing may follow.

*May 7.*—Although artists enjoy here very little personal consideration, and pride is a principal feature of the English manners and character, yet we find a copartnership actually existing between certain persons of fashion and a company of public singers. The Duchess of D., Lady C., Lady K., and Lady S. B., allow a concert for money to be performed in each of their houses successively. In return for the trouble, refreshments, wear and tear of the house, lights, &c. &c. the ladies distribute a certain number of tickets on their respective nights, all given away I should hope ;—but I would not answer for that,—for shabbiness and gentility are often found together. The last night was Lady S. B.'s night ; constables and door-keepers received the tickets at the door, just like any other public concert. The crowd was prodigious,—few could reach the room where the singers were, (Bianchi, Bertinotti, Tramezzani, &c.)—but music was not what they came for ; and the true enjoyment does not, in fact, begin till the concert is over. The going away is the

thing, that is, seeing other people go away, not going away one's self. Therefore, although there is a general heaving and rolling of the well-dressed mob towards the door, the tide returns many a time, "loth to leave such scenes." Meanwhile, as carriages drive successively to the door, the names are vociferated, but vociferated in vain;—none will go first;—they drive away empty to take their turn again;—the footmen swear and scold, and speak rudely to the mob of masters;—at last some of them depart,—but it is hours before the house is empty. The prime situation all that time is at the top of the stairs, whence you have a full view of all the heads,—four-fifths are women. Men have not the same keen relish for this sort of pleasure. The Bishop of B. and W. was distinguishable among them, and seemed to enjoy it all, calling aloud, "*Well, well, only build churches.*" \*

Those persons who have a box at the opera by the year, may fill it with whom they please; and they actually retail out their seats when they do not go themselves. There is a bookseller's shop in Bond Street, where tickets of private boxes are always to be had, sometimes below, and sometimes above the standing price, as it

---

\* There is some subscription going forward for building a church in this part of the town.

happens to be a good or a bad day. Saturday, for instance, is a fashionable day, and you are asked sometimes two guineas for a ticket, while, on a vulgar day, it is eight shillings only, (the established price is 10s. 6d.). On benefit nights every body pays; fashionable people do not go then, and their boxes are filled with plebeians. Luxury, to use an apt expression of the *Essay on Population*, seems to multiply in a geometrical ratio, while riches increase only in an arithmetical ratio, and the former treads incessantly on the heels of the latter. There is another sort of shabby saving sanctioned by fashion. It is not uncommon for fine people going out of town to let their houses furnished for the time of their absence. This profanation of the household gods furnishes a few guineas more to spend in vain ostentation the following season. Nobody thinks of writing to a friend without a frank, and letters are received with a perceivable expression of surprise, at least, when there is postage to pay. You may pay the postage of your own letters; and I had availed myself of the expedient, as infinitely preferable to that of begging a frank, but I found it was considered as a great impropriety.

The last time we were at the opera, we had *Così Fan tutti*, or *Soglia Degli Amanti*, a most stupid composition:—the music by Mozart, very excellent; the actors equally so, particularly



Naldi. When listening to this delightful music, to which words have been tacked *bon gre mal gré*, the remark of Corinne recurred to me ; “ les musiciens (Italien) disposent des poètes ; l’un déclare qu’il ne peut chanter s’il n’a dans son ariette le parole *felicità*, le tenor demande *la tomba*, et la troisième ne sauroit faire des roulades que sur le mot *catene*.” Vestris, Deshayes, and his fat lady, danced *à racoir*, elevating repeatedly the proud limb, majestic and slow, to a perfect horizontal position, absolutely at right angles with the other leg, and describing a circle in the air with a stiffened foot, pointing successively to the whole circumference of admiring spectators ; this lop-sided attitude is a *tour de force*, without grace or elegance, and particularly ludicrous when exhibited by a woman.

May 9.—There was yesterday a masked-ball at Lady W.’s, where only part of the company were masked ; little dancing ; it was like most other parties, a mere collection of people, without apparent object, and, to judge by their looks, enjoying but little pleasure. The masks of Miss Burney (Madame d’Arblay) are the only ones who know how to act their parts. A real masquerade is every where a most dull and insipid amusement.

Astley’s is an equestrian *spectacle*. I supposed that a thing of that sort would be particularly



good in England, which is a sort of island of the Houyhnhnms. I found, however, that the horses were but indifferently trained, and the men performed only common feats; and, instead of equitation, we had dramatic pieces and Harlequin tricks,—battles and assaults,—Moors and Saracens. The horses performed as actors, just as at Covent Garden; they galloped over the pit, and mounted the boards of the stage covered with earth, storming walls and ramparts. The interval between the exhibitions being very long, a parcel of dirty boys (*amateurs*), in rags, performed awkward tricks of tumbling, raising a cloud of dust, and shewing their nakedness to the applauding audience; the vociferations from the gallery were perfectly deafening, and the hoarse vulgar voice of the clown eagerly re-echoed by them. Looking round the room, meanwhile, I saw the boxes filled with decent people,—grave and demure citizens, with their wives and children, who seemed to take pleasure in all this. It is really impossible not to form an unfavourable opinion of the taste of the English public, when we find them in general so excessively low and vulgar in the choice of their amusements.

*May 11.*—Wishing to see the lions of Westminster Abbey, we went there this morning. It was near the end of the service; there was only one person in the church,—a woman. After the

service, a sexton collected the curious, who had come on the same errand as ourselves, and led us the accustomed round, enumerating the various monuments in his way, ancient and modern, in marble, in wood, in brass,—most of them very bad indeed. The one of Sir Isaac Newton, by Rysbrack, is fine. Some genii under his reclining statue are employed in suspending the different planets, at stated distances, upon the long arm of a lever, forming an equilibrium, with the sun at the end of the short arm. Addison, by Westmacott, is a good statue, the attitude rather affected. There are two good figures in front of the Duke of Argyll's monument. Gay's, by Rysbrack, is only remarkable by the two following lines engraved on the marble :—

Life is a jest, and all things shew it ;  
I thought so once, but now I know it.

However contemptible worldly cares and pursuits might appear to the poet, life itself could not well be deemed a mere jest by him, since he found it to lead to a place, whence he looked down with so much contempt upon the world he had just left ! To affect levity on such a subject, if not absolutely criminal, is at least in very bad taste ; and, like other affected sentiments, tend to establish their opposites. I should therefore suppose the poet to have been a very worldly man

himself, and, moreover, exceedingly afraid of dying.

Two old coffins are shewn in a corner, on the pavement of the church. They contain the remains of ambassadors, one Spanish and the other Sardinian, seized for debts, and left there unburied for the benefit of their creditors. A singular custom and privilege; half-solemn, half-ridiculous.

We were also shewn the two chairs of state in which the Kings and Queens of England sit at their coronation; one of them contains a stone brought from Scotland by Edward I. The curious, in whose company we were, indulged themselves in merry speculations on the ceremonies at the next coronation.

There is an odd collection of antique personages of illustrious fame or royal rank, of their natural size, in wood and wax, and covered with tawdry and tattered garments, as shabby as possible; the whole quite barbarous. At last, however, the door of one of the presses being opened, shewed us Lord Nelson, his size and make and habitual attitude well imitated, dressed in the clothes he had worn, to the very shoes and buckles on them, and a perfect likeness. We had just been reading his life by Clarke and Macarthur, and this figure of the hero was so like life,—so much more so than sculpture or

painting could make it, that it struck us deeply. There was in that little body, so worn out and mutilated,—in the shrunk, furrowed countenance and melancholy aspect,—something wonderfully impressive.

In an obscure part of the church, on a stone of the pavement, the letters C. J. F. are seen rudely engraved, and not far off W. P. ; no other monument to PITT and FOX!—They lie under these stones. Near them we perceived the name of Parr, who died at the age of 152 years, literally of old age ; the arterial system having been destroyed by ossification.

In the crowd of illustrious names we distinguished Pascal Paoli, the Corsican patriot, who died here only three years ago, at the advanced age of 82. His bust in marble is there ; a bald head, large and regular features—marked countenance,—and good expression.

Sir Francis Burdett had made us miss the Tower last year, and, proverbially vulgar as it is to see the Tower and its lions, we set off to go there early this morning, being a journey of full six miles through the whole length of the town. The Tower is an irregular assemblage of buildings of various sorts, surrounded by a wall and large moat full of water, in a circumference of about 1200 feet, forming an area of three or four acres. The principal tower, which gives its name



to all the rest, was built by William the Conqueror, as a place of safety in case of insurrection. Its site being rather elevated, it overlooks the town and river. Since that time state criminals have been put there. When condemned to death they were executed on Tower-Hill, and buried in the chapel, but without their heads, which were reserved to sweeten the air of Temple-Bar. If ever the tradition of this was lost, and ages hence the place should be dug up, people would be surprised to find so many skeletons without heads, and there would be speculations innumerable on this curious fact. The last traitors who paid here the forfeit of unsuccessful rebellion were the Scotch lords who joined the Pretender in 1745.

The armoury is certainly a striking sight, from the admirable order of the arms; 100,000 muskets, each in sight, and *comestable*, without touching the rest, with the least possible space lost; it is 345 feet long, and has been emptied six times in the course of this long war. The ground-floor contains chests of artillery tools and implements, ready for use, and the contents written on each. The spoils of the Invincible Armada are preserved here. Banners and crucifixes, instruments of torture, and strings of beads, battle-axes, and poisoned daggers, &c. The axe which struck off the head of the beautiful Anna



Boleyn, the mother of Elizabeth, in 1526, and afterwards that of the Earl of Essex, the favourite of the same queen. One whole side of a gallery is occupied by a long line of warriors on horseback, armed cap-à-piè,—neither more nor less than the sovereigns of Great Britain, from William the Conqueror to George II., in their real armour. This chronological series of military accoutrements is not without some interest. The jewels of the crown or regalia are kept in a strong room by themselves :—we escaped them, and our last station was the menagerie, which is small, ill-contrived, and dirty. The animals look sick and melancholy. The most curious of them was a white tiger, lately brought from India by Sir Edward Pellew, and so tame, that the sailors used to pare his claws regularly during the voyage, and on his landing, he was led through some of the streets of London, or rather followed like a dog.

Returning from the Tower, we stopped at Guildhall. The entrance-hall is disfigured by the two huge barbarous figures, called Gog and Magog, and not much ornamented by a recent monument to the memory of Lord Nelson. How many monuments to this hero have we met in England, and not one in America to the memory of Washington ! This one to Lord Nelson is composed of a great colossal figure of Neptune

lying down ; another huge figure of a woman holding a small medallion of Nelson in her hand, “ *and looking at it as at a bad penny,*” somebody said ; then a third female figure, her back turned, and writing on the wall, Nile, Copenhagen, Trafalgar,—like the artist who wrote under his picture, “ *this is a cork.*” It certainly would be difficult otherwise to understand the object of this monument. Lord Chatham has one in the same hall by Bacon, 1802, overloaded likewise with threadbare allegories, but you have at least here the figure of the illustrious man whose memory is intended to be honoured, which is certainly better than the *bad penny* of Nelson.

One of the city courts was open, and the recorder sitting, strikingly like Mr Fox in countenance, in person also, I believe, and voice. It was a paltry-looking court, better, however, than the high courts of Westminster Hall. Justice does not pique itself upon its exterior in this country.

*May 16.*—Mr Brand’s motion for Parliamentary reform was to come before the House of Commons yesterday.—I went there very early (12 o’clock) with Mr S. We took our stand on the stairs, expecting a crowd. A postponement of the question being, however, soon after whispered about, many of the expectants went away, and at near four we got in without much diffi-

culty. I had an order of admission from a Member of Parliament, but it was easy to perceive that a bank-token (a silver piece worth 5s. 6d.) was more welcome to the door-keeper. This payment is done openly, and you may change a bank-note at the door of the gallery of the House of Commons as you would at the door of the playhouse. There is in this an appearance of indelicacy certainly, but the object is to throw some difficulty in the way of mere idle curiosity, and check the concourse of the lower class. This payment of money answers the purpose nearly as well as the necessity of obtaining an order from a member. Mr B. did, as was expected, postpone his motion till next month. After some previous business, a short debate took place respecting public schools in Ireland.

Adapper little man, with a very sharp nose and chin, spoke most, and in a confused manner, from behind the treasury-bench,—he stated some curious facts about a shameful evasion on the part of the English clergy in Ireland, who, although bound to have schools in each parish, got off by paying 40s. a-year to some person, unable often to read himself, who pretended to keep a school. This disclosure seemed candid on the part of a supporter of the English hierarchy. Another little man, as thin as a shadow, and drawing one side of his body after him, as if pa-

ralytic, hurried across the floor with a tottering brisk step, and awkward bow, and said in substance, that schools in Ireland were most desirable, and should be organized by all means. These few words were extremely well spoken, with peculiar energy of feeling, and in a manner graceful and impressive. This was Mr Wilberforce. Nothing can surpass the meanness of his appearance, and he seems half blind. Next, another shadow (and well they may be shadows, who work all day in the cabinet, and wrangle all night, baited like bears at the stake,) the Chancellor of the Exchequer, very small features, and sallow complexion, his voice low, but distinct, and flowing smoothly on without hesitation, and without warmth,—the subject indeed required none (something about duties on foreign spirits.) Lord C., as thin as his colleague, and something taller, sat near him, but did not speak.

The bullion business came next,—a worn-out subject, upon which I did not expect any thing new, nor, in fact, did I hear much new argument. I was, however, much pleased with the moderation and great good sense of what was said. Mr T. spoke most, in an easy, fluent manner, with a slight degree of irony, mixed with good humour. In his opinion, the malady is over-issues; and he wanted the bank *to be made to regulate their issues on the same principles as*



*before the restrictions on cash-payments.* Mr M., a bank-director, shewed, with clearness, in a speech of much matter of fact, that, the former *regulator* of their issues being removed (the calls for gold), they had no certain rules left, and would be much obliged to the House for one; but that the injunction proposed would be of no practical use, and had, in fact, no meaning. Another bank-director, Mr B., spoke next, with great awkwardness, great hesitation, and tugging hard for words, but ably, and even with some humour. He said nearly the same things, only more disposed to allow the fact of some degree of over-issue. Mr H., who has written a very good pamphlet on the subject, went through the arguments of his book, on the over-issue side. He spoke at great length, and much in the drawling tone and manner of our yankee orators. A Scotch member put the honourable house in good humour, by a fanciful speech, in which he maintained that paper is as much better than gold, as it is lighter, and that they cannot have too much of it. I saw with pleasure, Mr W. rise on this question; it was to say, that they who wanted to guard against over-issues were the true friends of a paper-currency. This, and a few more things to the same purpose, were delivered in a manner which pleased me extremely.



Parliamentary oratory is a thing totally different from the style of public speaking in France, not at all haranguing or reciting, but rather like an argumentative and uninterrupted conversation. Eloquent appeals to the imagination or the passions, seem to arise spontaneously from the subject, without being sought for,—a momentary burst, rather checked than encouraged. The speaker returns, as soon as possible, to a simple unimpassioned style, and to the business before the House, or rather never loses sight of it. Plain facts are the elements of his eloquence. He brings them together, places them in a strong light, and lets them speak for themselves. He aims at a vigorous and correct sketch:—not a laboured picture. Mr Whitbread made a sortie against the Scotch member. I was glad of an opportunity of hearing one of the most formidable champions of liberty in the British senate. He spoke, of course, against the excessive issue of paper-money, and in favour of specie-payments, which are the dogma of the party. I found Mr W. much as I expected, a stout man, brisk, rather rough, with more force than taste. His irony borders on invective.

The house was very thin. I counted several times only 20, never more than 70 members;—the quorum is forty; but the deficiency is not

noticed by the chair, unless a member points it out. The two clerks of the House, in black gowns and powdered wigs, sat at the table before the speaker. Full half the time of one of them was taken up in placing the mace upon the table when the speaker of the House took the chair, and under the table when he left it; the chairman of the committee then taking his seat at the table by the clerks. When he does this, first leaving his seat at the treasury-bench, he goes half-way down to the door of the House, then, turning back, makes a bow to the chair, and, retracing his steps, reaches his *chairman's seat* at the table, close to his other seat, as member, which he had just left. Seen from the gallery, this looks much like a boy practising before the dancing-master. Members moving or going away, but not on coming in, make bows also, generally very awkward ones. A message was brought from the upper house by two personages in gowns and wigs. One of the clerks took the mace and went to receive them at the door, and brought them to the table, bowing; when, after delivering some papers, they retreated backwards the whole way, and bowing, clerk, mace, and all. It was a great relief to me to see them reach the door in safety, for I half-expected they would, by treading back upon their trains, tumble down

upon the floor ; but they went through their exercise like practised *figuranti* at the opera.

About half after two in the morning, the gallery was cleared ;—that is to say, the public ordered out, which we could not be very sorry for, after eleven hours of the same constrained attitude. We adjourned to the kitchen, a very clean and spacious one, much frequented by the honourable members. Small tables stood along the wall ; a cloth was laid for us on one of them. Three successive beef-steaks were broiled under our eyes, over a clear strong fire, incessantly turned, and served hot and hot, tender, delicate, and juicy. This is a national dish, rarely good ; but under this national roof it proved excellent. Duly restored by this and a bottle of port wine, we were about returning to the House, when we found it had adjourned, after negating Mr T.'s commendatory amendment to Mr Vansittart's resolutions. In fact, there will be nothing done about the resumption of cash payments by the Bank. All parties agree that it is impossible for the present. Gold in sufficient quantity cannot be had, or rather cannot be kept ; it disappears as soon as it comes out of the mint, and must necessarily do so as long as there is a profit of 15 or 20 per cent. in melting it. The party in opposition maintains that there is too much paper, and that

it is *depreciated* ;—the ministerial party, that gold is *dear* as merchandise. I shall give a short account of what has been said and written on that subject, which those to whom it is familiar, and still more those who feel no interest in it, will skip, of course, whether I advise them to do so or not.

When bank-paper is first issued in any country, and circulates freely and generally like gold or silver, the precious metals which were in circulation before are soon exported to foreign countries, for the purchase of foreign produce or manufactures, which are brought home, and may be considered as a gratuitous accession of property ;—a dead capital having been exchanged for an active one. Paper is a cheap tool, and gold a dear one ; but if every nation had banks, and a paper circulation instead of specie, the advantage would cease for all, for it is merely comparative. The substitution of paper for gold, of a promissory engagement for the thing itself, supposes the most implicit confidence,—it rests on the conviction resulting from long experience, that Government will respect private property, and that the state of public morals secures a faithful administration of the establishment. Public credit is, in every respect, like individual credit, and is productive of the same advantage, in all transactions in life, which the



man who is trusted has over the one who is not. Gold is hidden under-ground in Turkey,—in France it is used as a *pledge* between man and man, and is the *necessary* medium of exchange. In England no such *pledge* is required,—the mere faith of a public institution proves sufficient.

Trade, or rather traders, are ever greedy of capital, and inclined to draw from the bank more paper than the circulation requires. Their object is to speculate, that is to say, to purchase commodities, and the result must be, that there are more purchasers than things for sale ; thence a competition, and a rise of prices. Under such circumstances the produce of other countries will quickly find its way to the one where it bears high prices. The gold alone, however, and not the merchandize of the *dear* country will be taken in payment ;—bank-notes will be returned to the bank to be exchanged for gold to be exported. The bank, when exhausted of specie, must purchase bullion, and have it coined to answer the demand, and must draw in its capital. Both paper and specie being thus diminished, and the sum in circulation reduced to its due proportion, while, on the contrary, the stock of commodities is increased, prices will fall, of course. Some commodities may still remain above the rate of other countries, while others may descend below ; this being the usual and

natural state of things which occasions the transfers of commerce ; balances will then be liquidated by the medium of bills of exchange, without any more exportations of specie.

The first symptom of an exportation of specie, is an unfavourable exchange with foreign countries ; and the bank knowing, from experience, that this state of the exchange is the forerunner of a call for specie, and that the remedy is a reduction of discounts, acts accordingly in its own defence. Thus a paper circulation is without any danger or inconvenience ; it is evidently beneficial, and the abuse carries with it its remedy, provided that paper is exchangeable for specie at the will of the bearer,—and provided Government does not meddle with the management of the institution. It may, indeed, be a customer of the bank like any individual, with much mutual advantage ; but even this sort of connection is liable to danger, and threatens the credit of the bank under an arbitrary government, or under a very popular one.

The immediate consequence to England of the general war kindled all over Europe, at the beginning of the French revolution, was, an increase of expenditure abroad, far beyond all former example. The only possible mode of providing the requisite funds in foreign countries was, a commensurate excess of exports over im-

ports ; but the circumstances of the times tended to reduce the one, while inveterate habits of luxury continued to encourage the other. Gold being the readiest mode of remittance, was, of course, exported, lawfully or not, and by Government itself, if not by individuals. The Bank, under such circumstances, would find its notes returning as soon as emitted, to be exchanged for specie, and might think itself reduced to the alternative of bankruptcy, if it did not immediately draw in its capital by a great and sudden retrenchment of discounts, or of occasioning a universal suspension of payment if it did. Such was the crisis, hastened, probably, by an alarming insurrection in the fleet, and fears of an impending invasion, which determined Parliament, in 1797, to restrict or suspend the payment of specie by the Bank of England.\* The possible consequences of this measure seemed at the time to appal Mr Pitt himself, who carried it ; yet for

---

\* There was a sum of two millions sterling coined in 1797 ; three millions in 1798 ; and during the two preceding years less than a quarter of that sum. But in 1787 and 1788, a period of profound peace, greater sums passed through the mint than in these very years of extraordinary demand, 1797 and 1798. It seems as if the crisis of the run was met very early by the restrictions on cash payments, before any absolute necessity could probably exist.

ten years afterwards no real inconvenience was felt,—no difference between paper and specie. It is not more than three or four years since the depreciation complained of began at all.

There is something apparently inexplicable in this memorable event; for if the increasing demand for specie in 1797 was occasioned by the want of the means to provide for expences abroad, how have these expences been met during the thirteen succeeding years, with all their enormous increase. If a want of confidence produced the run on the Bank, how could the failure of payment, the very confirmation of all fears, restore confidence? The obvious answer to the first part of the dilemma is, that there was no real want of means, as the event has proved; since armies have continued to be maintained abroad, subsidies paid, &c. &c. The demand for specie arose from the circumstance of gold being the most convenient mode of remittance, but not from its being the only one. It seems, likewise, that the call for specie in 1797 was not occasioned by any doubt of the ultimate solvency of the Bank,—of its possessing property fully equal to the amount of its notes in circulation, but from an apprehension that gold could not be procured in sufficient quantity, and every one wished not to be the last. The intervention of Government stopped this ge-

neral rout. The public saw that there would be neither first nor last ; no inequality ; no salvation, but in the salvation of all ; and made a general stand. This perilous situation revived public-spirit ; and, by universal consent, the paper of the Bank was held equal to specie. This energetic act alone would not have upheld the credit of the Bank for any length of time, without a general conviction of its ultimate solvency ; which, in fact, was not questioned. No country exists, or probably ever existed, where such a stretch of power, as that of suspending by law the performance of private contracts, would not have destroyed at once all confidence ; none, where the most serious alarm and jealousy would not have been excited by the singular fact, of a company of merchants being vested with the power of coining money with their simple sign-manual for its standard ; and the extent of this coinage, so easy at once, and so profitable to themselves, without any other limitation but their own discretion and honest forbearance. It must be acknowledged, that this confidence does honour to all ; to those who trust, and to those who are trusted ; to the people, to the Bank, and to the Government. The act of Parliament of 1797, restricting the cash payments of the Bank, did not constitute its notes exactly a legal tender ; but



as the tender of bank-notes precludes an arrest of the person of the debtor till the period arrives when the Bank shall pay specie, there is in fact no very great difference. The measure was considered at first, by the minister, the Parliament, and the people, as a temporary expedient; and it was not until after a certain time, and no material inconvenience appearing to result from it, that its permanency ceased to excite any terror. Merchants, indeed, were easily reconciled to a state of things, under which the Bank might oblige them by liberal discounts, without apprehension of a call for specie; and the directors yielded to the pleasure, almost a duty, of enriching the institution confided to their management; a duty which has been faithfully discharged, since the stock of the Bank is now nearly three times the price it was in 1797.

From the year 1797 to 1806 no material difference existed between specie and bank-notes; foreign exchanges were but little against England,—not more than the expence of transporting specie, which is estimated at 6 or 7 per cent.; and the price of bullion remained about L.3, 17s. 10d. an ounce. In 1806-7, however, it rose to L.4.; and, towards the end of 1808, continuing to rise, the Bank ceased to buy any more; it is now arrived at L.4, 14s. There is a profit of 20 per cent. in melting guineas, and they have

accordingly disappeared. A state of things so alarming determined the Parliament, last year, to appoint a committee of twenty-one members to examine into the cause, and the committee reported, that there was a real depreciation of bank-notes, occasioned by over-issues, the directors having fallen into the error of supposing that they may safely discount all the mercantile acceptances offered to them, provided the signatures are good, and the paper issued in consequence of real purchases and sales; and also that they may discount all those promissory-notes of the Government, called Exchequer-bills, which may be offered to them, without any limits; a doctrine of which the committee has shewn the fallacy. The directors of the Bank admit, that, prior to 1797, they did not discount all the paper which was offered to them, but were obliged to restrict their discounts whenever there was a demand for gold; yet they do not perceive that this restriction had any salutary effect. The report of the committee advised fixing a period for the resumption of payments in specie,—say two years,—but the Parliament did not concur. Nothing was done,—and, according to appearances, nothing will be done. The administration dreads meddling with a copious spring, for fear of drying it up; the loans are filled, and that is the main point.

If it were possible to ascertain in all cases the origin and circumstances of a commercial acceptance, offered for discount, this knowledge would furnish the Bank with a perfectly safe rule, even in the absence of the natural check, of a call for gold. Every promissory-note, issued in consequence of a real purchase of some commodity, about to be consumed or exported, or remaining deposited, and at any rate not sold again till after the time of payment of the first sale, might be discounted, without any other limitation than the solvency of the parties. This is an anticipation of capital, made active, not created, and the very object of the institution of banks. But when the same commodity is resold ten or twenty times in the interval between the date and the payment of the first promissory-note, it is evident, that, if all the notes resulting from all these sales were discounted (and the rule acknowledged by the directors of the Bank extends to that), a fictitious capital, ten times, or twenty times greater than the thing it represents, would at once be thrown into circulation; and this must necessarily happen, more or less. As to exchequer-bills, the bank may also throw a great deal too much capital into the market by discounting them indiscriminately; yet, immense as their sum total is, it is at least known, and represents a productive stock, while the amount of commercial

acceptances is indefinite ;\* and, whenever issued for resales of the same article, they represent in fact nothing at all. The fictitious capital thus created, and increasing continually, produces a gradual rise of price, and all purchases payable at distant periods are sure of affording profits ; a system of gambling is encouraged, in which the first sellers and the last purchasers must necessarily be ruined.

The sum of notes of the Bank of England in circulation, compared to what it was in 1797, seems much less than might have been supposed under existing circumstances ; considering, 1st, The mass of property accumulated in England during the last thirteen years ; 2d, The increase of the national debt forming so much commercial property in the market ; 3d, The lessening of value of the circulating medium all over Europe, by the gradual influx of gold and silver ; 4th, The disappearance of the gold and silver in circulation in 1797, which must have been replaced by an equal sum in bank-notes. Sir William Petty

---

\* The bank of England holds generally fifteen or sixteen millions of Exchequer-bills, and three or four millions of commercial notes. By its constitution it cannot hold more than three millions of government securities. I do not understand how Exchequer-bills come not to be considered as government securities.



estimated the specie in circulation 150 years ago, at six millions. Dr Price in 1773, at sixteen millions. This latter sum, added to the ten or eleven millions of bank-notes then in circulation, would alone give 26 or 27 millions for the sum total required for the circulation of the country at that period, and much more now; whereas the circulation of the Bank of England is now only 21 millions. The fact is, that the sum of bank-notes issued, affords no criterion of the real circulation of the country. The checks drawn on banks are, to all intents and purposes, part of the circulating medium, as well as those transfers of balances among merchants and bankers, which have been so extended of late years. The sum of discounts affords better data by which to estimate the real circulation of the country. There are about fifty banking-houses in London. Clerks from each of them meet every evening at a particular place, where the checks they have received upon each other, in the course of the day, are exchanged, and payments to the amount of five or six millions are effected in an hour, without touching a guinea or a bank-note. The number of private banks all over the kingdom is not less than eight hundred; an accurate estimate of the grand total of paper they furnish to the circulation can hardly be formed. It is well known



however, that they are very industrious in extending it to the very utmost, and by every species of contrivance. These private banks contribute more than the Bank of England to the excess of circulation ; but it is from the latter only that a remedy can be expected ; for every time the Bank of England restricts its discounts, correspondent restrictions must follow in all the others which are bound to give Bank of England notes whenever required, in exchange for their own ; this check operates upon them in the way the call for gold did formerly. The board of directors of the Bank of England have been elevated, since 1797, to the functions of statesmen ; a most important branch of the Government is confided to their care ;—no less than that of regulating at pleasure the standard of the currency of the realm. They may, if they think fit, lower it to half its nominal value, or to no value at all, and cause all public and private debts to be discharged with a worthless piece of paper, at the risk of relaxing the bonds of society, and of materially impairing public morals. The nation has a right to expect from these directors more enlarged views and higher motives than the mere consideration of profit and loss.

The directors confess their ignorance of any safe rule by which they can regulate their issues, and call on Parliament for one. Is the price of

bullion to be that rule? No, says the ministerial party, gold, like any other commodity, is liable to be more or less in demand; it may be rare and dear, and bear a higher price than the par\* in bank-notes; the contingencies of an army in foreign countries cannot be discharged with bank-notes, nor grain imported without gold in time of scarcity, and when trade is abridged of its usual channels.

To this the party of the opposition answers, (for all is party here, and truth itself is told sometimes without veracity,) we do not admit that gold is scarce, and dear, or can ever be so for any continuance;—it preserves its level throughout the world. If it was scarce in England,—if, for instance, an ounce of gold could buy in England what would sell for two ounces of gold in another country, gold would come so fast as quickly to raise prices to the par of the other country. You cannot maintain that foreign markets being shut against your commodities, gold cannot be procured, for there is plenty of bullion

---

\* 44½ guineas, weighing 12 ounces, are equal to L.46, 14s. 6d., therefore one ounce of gold should sell for L. 3, 17s. 10½d; and whenever more than that sum in bank-paper is required to pay for the ounce of gold, the paper is certainly not worth as much as it is meant to represent; it is under par.

to be had in England, although not *at the par* price.

If gold alone was above par, above its usual price, it might be called dear ; but when every thing else bears an advanced price, we must conclude that it is the currency which is in fact cheap, by an excess of quantity. The universality of this advance of prices is indeed disputed. West India produce, for instance, is very low, as also cotton goods, and other articles of exportation. On the other hand, the commodities consumed in England are high ; all the necessaries of life, and the wages of labour, have risen higher in proportion, than the stated advance of about 20 per cent. on gold. The price of gold alone does not appear to me to afford a much surer test to regulate the issues of bank-paper than the price of cloth or of wheat ;—that test is not to be found in the price of any single commodity, but in the average price of all commodities. Finally, I would venture to propose the prices-current once a month, as a rule for the sum of circulating medium required. In order to be understood, I shall first suppose that, in consequence of bad crops, the price of grain has doubled, and assuming that the value of the stock of grain is one-fifth of the value of the stock of all other commodities, I would in that case diminish the

issues\* of paper one-tenth, and *vice versa* in case and plenty, and consequent low prices.† The less the quantity of exchangeable commodities is, the less the sum of currency, or medium of exchange, ought to be. Such a diminution precisely would have taken place, if, instead of pa-

---

\* By issues of paper I mean discounts, for a credit given to an individual produces an issue of checks, just as if the bank itself had issued notes.

† I may be told that, if an article is doubled in price, in consequence of its quantity at market being diminished one-half, it requires exactly the same sum of currency to represent it. Also, that by diminishing the sum of currency, the rise of prices resulting from scarcity would be prevented, importations discouraged, and the natural remedy to scarcity counteracted. A moment's reflection must, however, shew, that, as the withdrawing of a part of the currency would operate on the prices of all commodities equally, the relative dearthness of the scarce article would not be altered, and the inducement to importations of that article remain the same, as also the inducement to reduce its consumption.

I am aware that it does not follow from an article doubling in price, that its quantity at market is reduced one-half in quantity, and it is very probable that a deficiency of one quarter, one-eighth, or even less, in the crop of grain for instance, would prove sufficient to occasion a rise in the price of 100 per cent. Therefore, the doubling of price of wheat in the case assumed, might not require a reduction of one-tenth in the sum of currency in circulation, perhaps not more than one-twentieth, or even less. I only meant to indicate the general principle I had in view.

per, gold had been in circulation ; for the high price of grain would have caused the gold to be exported to purchase supplies in foreign countries. In case of stagnation of trade, let us suppose the merchant's warehouse full of sugar and coffee, and the manufacturer overstocked with cloth and calico, I would then increase the issues in the twofold ratio of the depression of price of these articles, and the proportion they bear to the estimated value of the general stock of commodities. Such again would have been the natural course of things, as in the case of grain above stated, if the currency had been gold instead of paper. It is worthy of remark, that the British government had recourse to a temporary expedient, similar in principle to the permanent rule I propose, in several cases of great commercial distress ; when loans of exchequer bills were made to merchants and manufacturers with the most salutary effect. The bullion committee itself recommended these extraordinary issues of exchequer bills in such cases of commercial distress. There is only one step from the temporary expedient to the permanent rule of the prices-current I propose.

I am far from imagining that the sum of paper in circulation, or its depreciation by over-issues, has any influence on foreign trade. Whether an



ounce of gold is worth L. 3, 17s. 10d. in bank-paper, one half more, or one half less, exportations and importations of both gold and merchandise will not be interrupted in the least by that circumstance; and the notion that a dear country is undersold in foreign markets, must be an error.\* As long as a bale of cloth, exported to Portugal for instance, shall command there a cask of wine, it matters not what the nominal amount of the invoice and of the sales may be,—the name of the vessel in which these articles were transported could not be of less consequence. The bale of cloth in question cost formerly in England L. 50,—we will suppose the cask of wine bought in Portugal, out of the proceeds of its sale, used to sell in England for L. 70. Now, perhaps, the cloth costs L. 100, and the cask of wine sells for L. 140, therefore the operation yields 40 per cent. in either case. If, instead of wine, the merchant brings back gold, it will make no difference, for gold will have advanced in the same proportion as wine. A bill of exchange, likewise, will bear a proportionate premium. This is supposing importations equal to exportations, and, in point of fact, they must be, and are al-

---

\* See the note, page 220 of first volume, on the natural limits of taxation, and the effect of high prices on the gold circulation.

ways so. A permanent balance of trade in favour of any country is impossible, or would be in reality a permanent loss. Commerce, said very justly an intelligent writer, is nothing but the interchange of reciprocal and equivalent benefits.\*

As the preceding position respecting the balance of trade may appear paradoxical, I shall explain it as shortly as I can. The ultimate balance of trade is usually estimated in money, and its profits reckoned by that scale. Yet, as the accumulation of money never fails to raise prices, the annual returns in specie of a balance of trade *permanently favourable*, would become quite nugatory. Supposing the quantity of specie was doubled every year, the price of every thing doubling likewise, no real advantage whatsoever would result from the imaginary profit; and the labour required to produce the surplus of commodities exported over those imported, forming this balance called favourable, would, in fact, be just so much labour lost.

It may indeed be urged, that this accumulation of money affords the means of commanding the labour of a proportionate number of men in foreign countries whenever you choose to send it there. But what is to be done with the produce

---

\* Huskisson on Depreciation, p. 69.

of this foreign labour?—is it to be brought home in the shape of commodities, and consumed? I grant that something real would, in this case, have been obtained by the former favourable balance of trade, but then it would be only by ceasing to be a favourable balance. As permanent, it was a positive loss,—a loss of labour for which no return was made.

This command of labour may be applied to the support of military establishments abroad, or subsidies to foreign princes, and contribute to the aggrandizement, or to the safety of the state; but the accumulation of money in the country, from a preceding favourable balance of trade, would go a very little way towards such an object. I do not suppose that in England, for instance, the accumulation of treasure would have been able to defray the expense of a single year of the last eighteen or twenty years war. The future favourable balance of trade may, indeed, be mortgaged by means of loans; but here again, I should think, lurks a fallacy. If the loans were filled by foreigners, the future balance of trade, or future surplus of exports over imports, might indeed be applied directly and effectually to the discharge of interest, and extinction of principle; but, if the lenders are English, and you distribute among them annually this money brought home in con-

sequence of a favourable balance of trade, you give them a nominal value, representing less and less every year. If you import foreign commodities instead of money, and, with these or their proceeds, pay the public creditors, the operation will indeed have been productive of positive benefit; but, in as far only as it was a direct relinquishment of the *favourable* balance of trade, as defined above, and generally understood.

Unimportant as the state of the currency must be, as to external relations, the permanency of its standard is of the utmost consequence in all internal concerns. Gambling,—mistrust,—breach of faith,—individual distress, and ruin of those who live on small fixed incomes, are among the obvious consequences of the depreciation of the currency. People of capital dare not lend, nor the owners of land grant long leases, and industry is discouraged.

The rule of the prices current appears to me to meet the difficulty at all points; yet it is an expedient liable to errors and mismanagement, while the exigibility of gold for paper, at the pleasure of the bearer, is an absolute specific against over-issues,—participating of the simplicity and certainty of the laws of nature, compared to the fallibility of those of man.

It has lately been made penal to pay or receive more than twenty-one shillings in paper for a guinea,—this is the French maximum over again ! I cannot help thinking that if two prices were freely allowed, one for gold, the other for paper, the melting and exporting of guineas would immediately stop of itself, and such hoards of money would be brought to light, and thrown into the circulation, as might enable the bank to resume its cash payments in a very short time.\*

Whether parliament will interfere or not in the bank's issues of paper, or restrict their discounts, the discussions called forth, both in and out of doors, have thrown such light on the subject,—awakened the attention of the public so thoroughly,—and put the bank so much on their guard, that there is every reason to hope that the progress of the depreciation will be checked in time.

---

\* While I was on a visit to a gentleman in the country a few weeks since, we went to a small shopkeeper in the neighbourhood, on purpose to try whether he had a hoard, and pretended to want a few guineas. The petty dealer enquired how many : twenty, my friend said. In a few minutes he brought the gold from a back-room, and in all probability might have produced more. These hoards are not, perhaps, the consequence of alarm, but of an idea (not wholly unfounded) that guineas are really worth more than twenty-one shillings.



*May 16.*—The loan for the present year is to be contracted for on Monday next. The business is managed as follows. Yesterday the chancellor of the exchequer informed the parties intending to bid for the same, that the sum of 12 millions would be required ;—that for every L.100 lent, the Government would give L.100 in 3 per cent. reduced, L.20 in the three per cent. consols, and L.20 in the 4 per cent. (all these are new stock, issued under old names ; it would certainly be simpler to offer L.100 of a stock, bearing 4 per cent. interest, or L.146, 13s. 4d. at 3 per cent.)\* the bidders will have to signify how much more they require of a stock called long-annuities, and those who require the least will be entitled to the loan. The L.100 in money to be paid at the following periods :

24th May, 1811, L. 10 deposited at once.

12th July,	10	22d Nov.	L.10
------------	----	----------	------

16th August,	15	20th December,	10
--------------	----	----------------	----

20th September,	10	14th Jan. 1812.	10
-----------------	----	-----------------	----

16th October,	15	21st February,	10
---------------	----	----------------	----

The offer of the minister comes to this :

---

\* For an explanation of the system of funding at a nominally low rate of interest, see Mr Hamilton's National Debt, Section VI.

L.100	}	3 per cent. producing annually L.3, 12s.			
20		and worth, at the present market-price,			
		(L.64 sterling)	-	-	L.76 16 0
20	}	4 per cent. producing annually 16s. and			
		worth, at the present market-price (L.80			
		sterling)	-	-	16 0 0
<hr/>					
L.140					L.92 16 0

Therefore the lenders are to receive for every L.100 they pay, a stock which yields L.4, 8s. interest, and would sell in the market for L.92, 16s. ; they must have therefore as much in *long annuities* as would sell for L.7, 4s. before they get the par of what they are to lend.

*May 20.*—The bidding took place at 6s. 11d. ; that is, the lowest offer was to take an annuity of 6s. 11d. besides the stock offered by the minister ; and, as the long annuities sell at the rate of L.18 for every 20s. annual interest, this bidding of 6s. 11d. is equal to L.6, 4s. 6d. Finally, the lenders are to receive altogether,

Stock producing annually	L.4	8	0	as explained above,
and	0	6	11	long annuities,
<hr/>				
	L.4	14	11	or very nearly 5 per
<hr/>				
cent. and as that same stock				
would sell in the market				
for	L.92	16	0	as explained above,
and	6	4	6	long annuities,
<hr/>				
	L.99	0	6	

they will lose very near one per cent. equal to L.117,000, on a capital of twelve millions, unless the price of stock rises, which they no doubt expect. Mr Perceval boasted in Parliament of having made a very good bargain ; and it certainly does seem so.

The profit of these wholesale lenders to Government was formerly very considerable, (8 or 9 per cent. ;) but the method devised by Mr Pitt of disposing of the loan to the lowest bidder, has reduced the ordinary profit to one or two per cent. at most. The proposals of the bidders are delivered under seal, and are all opened at the same time.

The attention of the public has been occupied lately by various criminal prosecutions for libels ; and it is observed that these sort of prosecutions have been uncommonly frequent the two or three last years. There is a sort of half-prosecution more particularly obnoxious. The attorney-general informs, *ex officio*, against the author or publisher of any writing deemed a libel against the government. The accused is obliged to give a heavy bail ;—he is put to considerable expense and inconvenience ;—has to retain counsel, and prepare his defence. Meanwhile, the attorney-general, by not bringing the trial to an issue, leaves the sword of the law hanging over the

head of the culprit. If he went on with his prosecution, the judge, or at least the jury, might clear the prisoner ; but this sort of prospective punishment, depending merely on his will, answers his purpose completely, which is to silence troublesome writers. Of seventy libellers against whom informations were filed by the attorney-general, in three years, seventeen only have been prosecuted to judgment ; and it is asserted that the thirty years preceding had not produced any more. Lord Holland, in the upper house, and Lord Folkestone, in the lower, introduced some motions, the object of which was, to restrict arbitrary proceedings, so contrary to the spirit and general practice of the criminal law of England,—but they were rejected.

The liberty of the press is the palladium of English liberty, and, at the same time, its curse ;—a vivifying and decomposing principle, incessantly at work in the body-politic. The censorship of the Romans was not half so efficacious as this modern one of the press ; but its abuse is intolerable ; and it is quite right that those who undertake the office should be made responsible for their acts. Nothing can be more vague and variable than the laws, or rather the customs, restricting the publication of those defamatory writings called libels, and consequently nothing more defective in English legislation. The con-

stitution, or at least the oldest charter and statutes, are silent respecting a thing hardly known in former times. And, when the invention of printing gave rise to frequent libels, the Roman law became naturally the first guide of the courts of justice respecting them. They might find there precedents of great severity ; but, as proof of the imputations contained in the libel was admitted in justification among the Romans, it appears to have been so likewise among the English to the time of Elizabeth, and even under her successors. The arbitrary court, known by the name of the Star-chamber, established censors of the press, without whose permission nothing could be printed ; and offenders were punished with the greatest rigour, and without a jury. These regulations continued till after the Revolution, which brought William III. to the throne ; and the liberty of the press was established in England in 1694, by the simple expiration of the laws which repressed it. Since that time, it has had no other limits but those resulting from the gross abuse of this liberty. To define the abuse is, however, a nice and difficult undertaking ; and there is on this subject an interminable controversy between the party attached to power and the party attached to liberty. In every criminal trial the jury decide not only on the act, but on the intention of the act, which alone con-



stitutes criminality ; for homicide itself may, according to circumstances, not be a crime ; yet, in cases of libel, the judges, in their zeal against an offence particularly obnoxious to power, availing themselves of a precedent furnished by the Star-Chamber, introduced a strange distinction : —They charged the jury to look to the simple fact of publication, without inquiring into any of the circumstances tending to ascertain the intention, reserving to themselves alone to judge of that, and consequently of the criminality. The jury have not always submitted implicitly to the arbitrary dictates of the bench, and, in many instances, have acquitted the author of an injurious publication, justified by circumstances. At last, Parliament put an end to this scandalous conflict of power, by deciding, on a motion of Mr Fox, that the jury should proceed in cases of libels as in other criminal cases.

The individual accused of publishing a libel is not admitted, however, to plead the truth in his defence. The greater the truth the greater the libel, seems to be an axiom in law ; and there are some very good reasons in support of it. The public has nothing to do with the weaknesses, the infirmities, or even the vices of private individuals, and those who suffer from them have their remedy in law. Great vices are

sufficiently known, and inferior ones had better remain in obscurity ; all men have their share of them, and the knowledge of those of others has a tendency to reconcile us with our own. Publicity degrades, but does not amend. Should the legal remedy against libellers be rendered more difficult to obtain, and the truth be allowed to be given in evidence, the party aggrieved, instead of seeking protection from the law, would protect himself by personal violence, and perhaps assassination. The first object of the laws is the safety of the individual ; they are a sort of treaty of peace between enemies, rather than a system of pure morality, and their test is public utility alone. Possibly the characters of public men, or candidates for places, should be excepted, and a libel against them deemed no libel, if true,—provided the criminality was made the greater if the truth was not fully made out. The jury knows very well the state of the case as to people in conspicuous situations ; and in reality the accused runs very little risk if he has spoken the truth with good motives, and may trust to the unanimity of twelve disinterested men.

The English constitution is pliable in its nature ; it yields to circumstances, and has not always held the same language respecting libels as we have seen. Duels, which are another kind of extra-judicial process between individuals,

were rigorously punished with death in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, because they were then too extravagantly common to be tolerated; in the nineteenth the law is suffered to sleep,—it is disregarded; and if the motives of the duel are such as public opinion sanctions, they are tacitly admitted likewise by the law; and a premeditated duel passes now for an accidental *rencontre*, or any thing but murder, because the cases are few, and are deemed a useful corrective of manners. Libels, on the contrary, are at their maximum; they form the main dependence of the public papers,—an important branch of the book-trade; and there is scarcely a political pamphlet published which is not a down-right libel. What is to be done in a crowd, where everybody throws stones? Shall we suffer the innocent to be bruised and knocked down because there are some who have deserved the pelting? And is it not better to stop all hands, without distinction, or at least those who fling the largest stones, than to listen to the reasons they may allege for their proceedings, which, however good they may be, do not prevent the abuse?

The most enlightened lawyer and the greatest statesman of whom the United States have to boast, as well as the purest patriot after Wash-

ington, defined the liberty of the press, "The right of publishing the truth, with good motives, and to a useful end, whether it inculcates the government, the magistrates, or private individuals," &c. &c.\* This right of insulting publicly private individuals, and subjecting them to this ordeal of the press, at the good-will and pleasure of any adventurer of the pen, appears to me extremely questionable in itself, and, at any rate, very likely to do more harm than good. Consulting Hume respecting the practice of old times as to libels, I happened to meet with the following very curious passage.† It is a conversation between two most illustrious personages; no less than Queen Elizabeth and Lord Bacon, told in the words of the latter. "The Queen was mightily incensed against Haywarde, on account of a book he dedicated to Lord Essex, being a story of the first years of King Henry IV., thinking it a seditious prelude, to put into the

---

\* Hamilton had studied the law too late in life to be properly a learned lawyer; but he possessed eminently the spirit of the law, soon mastered by his comprehensive genius. His definition of the liberty of the press may be seen in Johnson's Reports, vol. III. *People v. Croswell*.

† The writer of this Journal would not have thought it necessary to extract these passages from Hume, if he had originally intended to offer his book to the English public.

people's heads boldness and faction. She said, she had an opinion that there was treason in it, and asked me if I could not find places in it that might be drawn into the case of treason. Where-to I answered, for treason sure I found none, but for felony very many. And when her Majesty hastily asked me, Wherein? I told her the author had committed very apparent thefts; for he had taken most of the sentences of Cornelius Tacitus, and translated them into English, and put them into his text. And another time, when the Queen could not be persuaded that it was his writing whose name was to it, but that it had some more mischievous author, and said, with great indignation, that she would have him racked to produce his author, I replied, 'Nay, Madam, he is a doctor, never rack his person, but rack his style; let him have pen, ink, and paper, and help of books, and be enjoined to continue the story where it breaketh off, and I will undertake, by collating the styles, to judge whether he was the author or not.'"

Hume was not an *esprit fort* in matters of government as in religion; his object here was to shew that the English constitution had no very ancient claim to liberty, and he must not be trusted implicitly on the subject. He observes further, that the English government of that period resembled much that of Turkey in our days.



“The sovereign,” he says, “possessed every power, but that of imposing taxes; and in both countries, this limitation, unsupported by other privileges, appears rather prejudicial to the people. In Turkey, it obliges the Sultan to permit the extortions of the bashaws and governors of provinces, from whom he afterwards squeezes presents, or takes forfeitures. In England, it engaged the Queen to erect monopolies, and to grant patents for exclusive trade; an invention so pernicious, that had she gone on, during a tract of years, at her own rate, England, the seat of riches, and arts, and commerce, would have contained at present as little industry as Morocco, or the coast of Barbary.”—The historian is, however, obliged to admit, that this very necessity of obtaining the consent of Parliament to raise subsidies, had been the means of *extorting* successively all the *privileges* which constitute the liberty of the people; and notwithstanding the complaints of corruption and ministerial manœuvring in Parliament, the people share in all the victories of its representatives in Parliament; they cannot extort for themselves, without having first made themselves of consequence by extorting for the people, in the sense of Hume. And however paradoxical the position may appear, the corruption, or rather the selfish views of the representatives of the people, are in fact,

taking mankind as they are in general, and with few exceptions, the best pledge of the faithful discharge of their duty.

I cannot take leave of this subject, barren as it must appear to those who do not interest themselves particularly in the curious mechanism of this singular government, without mentioning a late pamphlet, already quoted, on the influence of the Crown as connected with public expenditure and public patronage, and comparing the past and present times. The great anger of opposition writers against this book, induced me to read it, suspecting a work so disliked by the contrary party must have some merit. Mr Rose, a member of several successive administrations, is the author,—of course well acquainted with his subject; and although this is *ex parte* evidence, yet the zeal of his antagonists is to be trusted, and what they do not disprove may be taken for granted. This author shews, that Mr Pitt, the great corruptor, instead of disposing of the loans to his friends by private contracts, as had been the custom with his predecessors, put them up to the highest bidder, in the manner already stated, and the savings resulting from this change are estimated at half a million sterling a year. Another improvement of Mr Pitt's brought the revenue of the crown-lands from L.4000, in 1794,

to L.63,000, fifteen years after ; and now probably L 400,000,—there being, in 1794, eighty members of Parliament who held leases of these lands ! Finally, Mr Rose presents to the public a grand total of two millions and a half of annual savings, resulting immediately from the great financier's measures.

He next shows that, by certain reforms in the civil list in 1782, nine members of the House of Peers lost places they held before ; and 37 members in the House of Commons, including 15 contractors ; and that there are at present 40 members of the House of Commons in possession of places during the pleasure of Government, while in 1739 there were 72, and in 1762, 96.

Notwithstanding the prodigious increase of the army and navy, he enumerates only 44 persons in the army, and 19 in the navy, as members of Parliament, being about the same number as formerly.

The public revenue of 10 millions in 1783, employed 9068 persons ; in 1808, 54 millions employed only 10,495 persons ; these 1427 new clerks cost L.880,000, which, for 44 millions of additional revenue, makes the expence of collection less than two per cent.

Finally, “ The whole revenue of Great Britain is more than 60 millions a-year ; the charge on

which, of L.242,000 for pensions and sinecure employments at home and abroad, is between three farthings and one penny in the pound; by their extinction, therefore, a person who pays L.50 a-year taxes would save only 4s.\* Mr Rose finishes his pamphlet by an anecdote honourable to Mr Pitt. When, in 1789, he was about retiring from the ministry, without fortune, and in debt, a number of gentlemen of the city resolved to raise a sum of L.100,000 to be presented to him as a free gift,—the well-earned reward of his meritorious exertions;—each subscriber engaging never to divulge the name of himself, or of any other person contributing. Mr Pitt refused this magnificent present; and his reply was, that if he should at any future period of his life return to office, he should never see† a gentleman from the city without its occurring to him that he might be one of his subscribers.

The oppositionists, admitting these savings in whole or in part, say that the annual expenditure of 70 millions a year, the fruit of a war wantonly

---

\* The very words of Mr Rose are here quoted, but I cannot help thinking there must be some mistake in this very small total.

† See must have been meant *on official business, otherwise, instead of a sentiment of delicacy, it would have been one of mere pride.*



provoked by Mr Pitt, creates at any rate an influence vastly greater than the former expenditure of 24 millions. It is almost all for salaries, securing a more extended and absolute dependence than any other expenditure could do. Admitting, likewise, that there are not a greater number of army and navy members in Parliament, they maintain that the immense war-establishment enlists under the banners of government an infinitely greater number of individuals than it did formerly. They enumerate, besides, several new departments of police,—half-a-dozen special commissions,—new military and judiciary departments in India,—Prince of Wales islands, &c.—in short, such a mass of influence-working innovations, as threatens to overwhelm Mr Rose and his pamphlet. Mr Cobbett and Mr Waithman, joining in the cry, tell us that one out of every five persons you meet in the streets, is in the pay of government, and this is of course a fine text for them to preach a thorough reformation. I am not, however, at all sure that this state of things would secure necessarily the influence of government; the greater the number of favoured individuals is, the more discontented those who are left out must be. Every friend gained creates four enemies; and unless government, reversing the present system, should resolve on retaining in future four men out of



every five, its influence must still be precarious ; jealousy being a much stronger and more active stimulant than gratitude.

*May 16.*—The Hay-Market Theatre is precisely of the proper dimensions to hear and see. Elliston, who is an excellent actor, filled the principal part in an indifferent play, the subject of which is taken from the story of Cardenio in Don Quixote. There is, however, a very affecting scene in it, that in which the unfortunate madman meets the mistress he had lost, without knowing her. Some faint recollections seem excited by her presence, and awaken his attention ;—he contemplates her long in uneasy silence ;—remembrance, at last, and reason beam upon his disordered mind ;—he rushes towards his mistress and falls senseless at her feet. The shades of returning intelligence and sentiment, —the passage from stupid indifference to passionate feelings, have been represented with great skill. The hysterical laugh is a legitimate means of expressing what could not be expressed half so well otherwise ; but that heart-rending sound must be introduced very sparingly, and may easily become ridiculous instead of affecting. Elliston repeated it three different times : it was once, at least, too often.

Among the curiosities of London, the cabinet

of Natural History, known under the name of the Liverpool Museum, deserves to be mentioned. The boa constrictor is a gigantic snake, which makes the story of Laocoon quite probable. This one crushes a deer in its ample folds, and tears it to pieces with its teeth ; it is about 35 feet in length, and as large as a man's thigh. The giraffe is another prodigious animal. A quadruped 16 feet high, with a very pretty head like a horse, and mild innocent look, at the top of an immensely long, yet graceful, crane neck. This animal is singularly gifted to discover all approaching danger from his tower of observation, and to fly from it with his seven-league boots. A moderate-sized elephant near him looked quite small.

There are new panoramas this year at Mr Barker's, as admirable as those he exhibited the last. We have just seen Malta. The gairish light of day, white and dazzling ;—the strong and perpendicular shadows ;—the dusty land ;—the calm and glassy sea, paint heat to the eye. The inhabitants overcome, lie about in the shade of narrow streets ;—a centinel alone is seen pacing his watch before the gate of the arsenal. The smallest details are characteristic, and represented with perfect truth, and, at the same time, with poetical taste and feeling. We learned, with

much regret, that the panorama of Dover, which we admired so much last year, was painted on this identical cloth. Malta is laid over Dover, and Dover covers half-a-dozen more *chefs-d'œuvre* ! I should be much tempted to rescue a few of them if I could, and carry off some of Mr Barker's canvas as Lord Elgin has done Phidias's marbles. The circumference of the panorama is about 270 feet, the height 30 feet, the surface about 900 square yards. Unfortunately the American government is *brouillé* just now with British arts and manufactures, and, void of sympathy for my feelings on the occasion, would lay violent hands on Malta.

*May 22.*—The expected meeting between Molineux, the black, from America, and a Lancashire pugilist (Rimmer), took place yesterday. These sorts of combats being peculiar to the country, I wished to be present at one of them, and repaired early to the field, (Molesey Hurst, near Hampton Court, 15 miles from London,) with Mr S., who had the goodness to accompany me. We found an immense ring already formed, —a sort of Scythian entrenchment of carts and waggons, arranged side by side in double and treble rows, without horses. This is a contrivance of the country people, who speculate on the curiosity of the Londoners, and let their elevated vehicles to the amateurs of the fist. We

made our bargain, and mounted a cart, whence we had a full view of the immense crowd already assembled inside the ring of carts, in the centre of which we could see a smaller ring, perhaps 40 feet across, surrounded with stakes and a rope. About half after twelve o'clock, Rimmer appeared in the ring, a tall, good-looking young man, with a high colour. The black arrived soon after, mounted on the box of a barouche and four, with some young men of fashion ; he was muffled up in great-coats, and seemed a clumsy-looking fellow. Here began a scene quite unexpected to me, the clearing of the ring. All the boxers in town, professional and amateurs, charged the mob at once, which giving way in confusion, formed a sort of irregular circle outside the roping, but not large enough. With sticks and whips applied, *sans cérémonie*, these champions of the fist pressed back the compact mass. I expected every moment a general engagement,—nothing of the kind ; the mob shrunk from the flogging, but without resentment. 'Tis true, the blows appeared to be directed mostly over the heads of the first ranks, and fell on those five or six deep ; the weapons being mostly coachmen's or carters' long whips. These rear ranks, assailed by an invisible hand, had no resource but a retreat, and made way for those in front ; the latter, squatting down on the turf, formed, at

last, a sort of barrier over which the crowd could see. The combatants soon stripped; the black exhibiting the arms, breast, and shoulders of Hercules, with the "head, scarce more extensive than the sinewy neck;" his legs also extremely muscular, and not much of the negro make. The Lancashire man, taller and broader, but not so deep,\* square, and muscular, appeared undaunted, and had lost none of his colour. They shook hands and stood on their defence, shy to begin for some minutes. I could not tell who gave the first blow, so quickly was it returned. The Lancashire man fell and fell again. One of the rounds he closed with the black, threw him, and fell over himself. Twice more, I think, he attempted to wrestle, with various success, but was often knocked down. His left eye appeared closed, and he was all stained with blood;—I could not well distinguish where it came from. The blood was not so visible on the skin of the black, but I observed that he was much more out of breath than his adversary.

*C'est un plaisir de les voir se baisser,  
Se relever, reculer, avancer,  
Parer, sauter, se menager des feintes,  
Et se porter les plus vives atteintes.*

---

\* Pugilists consider the depth of the chest as a surer indication of strength than the breadth.



pleasing reflection softened the brutality of this sight ; it was the impartiality with which the populace observed the *loi du combat*, and saw one of their own people thus mauled and bruised by a foreigner and a negro, suffering him to enjoy his triumph unmolested ; for the interruption had been a mere ebullition of curiosity and enthusiastic admiration for the art,—not ill-will or unfair interference. When I call this collection of people populace, I do not mean that they were all low people ; there were no ragged coats in sight, and half the mob were gentlemen.

Passing from one extreme to the other, I went the same evening to hear Madame Catalani in a comic opera, for the first time,—*Il Fanatico per la Musica*,—something like the French *Melomanie*, but not comparable as a composition. It is dull, and too long, but Naldi is an excellent comedian, and Madame Catalani is much greater in the comic than in the tragic department. Her voice,—so full, so strong, and so sweet,—is the least of her charms ; the modest playfulness of her action,—the tenderness and sweetness of her expression, are bewitching beyond any thing I had imagined. I have not seen the character of a gentleman introduced on the English stage ;

---

man fought with the champion of England, Cribb, and was well punished.

there are rakes, humourists, philosophers, and odd gentlemen of all sorts, but a mere finished\* gentleman has not, I believe, been introduced, and there would not be any body to act the part. Now Madame Catalani was to-night a finished lady,—polite, delicate, and refined, without any eccentricity or originality to disturb the harmony of her expression.

We have spent a few days with some of our friends in Hertfordshire, 20 miles north of London. For half that distance you travel between two rows of brick houses, to which new ones are added every day; their walls are frightfully thin, a single brick of eight inches,—and, instead of beams, mere planks lying on an edge. I am informed, it is made an express condition in the leases of these shades of houses, that there shall be no dances given in them; and, as if to destroy the little solidity of which such thin walls are susceptible, they generally place a window above the pier below, and a pier above the window below. London extends its great polypus-arms over the country around. The population is not increased by any means in proportion to

---

\* Lord Ogleby, in the excellent comedy of the *Clandestine Marriage*, approaches the character; yet he is too much what would be called in France an original. Sir Charles Easy, in the *Careless Husband*, comes nearer to it.

these appearances,—only transferred from the centre to the extremities. This centre is become a mere counting-house, or place of business. People live in the outskirts of the town in better air,—larger houses,—and at a smaller rent,—and stages passing every half hour facilitate communications. Certain parts of these extremities of the town are, however, exposed to a great nuisance; the air is poisoned by the emanation from brick-kilns, exactly like carrion, to such a degree, as to excite nausea, and the utmost disgust, till the cause of the smell is known; when the immediate relief experienced, shews how much imagination and association have to do with what seems mere sensation. As soon as we got beyond the sight and the smell of bricks the country appeared to great advantage. We had on the right, at some distance, a range of very pretty hills, well wooded, and with gentlemen's houses here and there on the slope. These hills are, I believe, part of the site of Epping Forest, as it is called; of which, as of most other English forests, (the New Forest excepted,) not a vestige seems to remain. The groves we saw were modern plantations, made by London citizens round their country-boxes. Mr Gilpin, who was very fond of the New Forest, describing it, said exultingly, that it was “not like a French forest, planted in rows.” Mr Gilpin did not

know that there are forests in France as large as two or three English counties, and as old as the creation. This is an instance, certainly rare here, of that ignorance of foreign countries so common in France.

The environs of Hertford present really some appearances of forest, though without the name, and the surface of the country is very agreeably diversified with woody hills and grassy dales, offering fine distant prospects. We have heard here the nightingale for the first time in England. Fancy had embellished the faded recollection in my mind. I imagined it a long uninterrupted tale of woe, the note deep and strong, but soft, tender, and melancholy; instead of which, it is a quick succession of strong, sharp, brisk notes. Shrill whistling occurs very often, not unlike the blackbird. There is indeed a sort of water-note, which is very beautiful, approaching what I had imagined, but it is so soon interrupted by another quite different, that you have not time to enjoy it. Upon the whole it is a lively, pleasing, vulgar sort of melody, inferior perhaps to the singing of other birds of less fame. The circumstances of night and silence, and the trite allusions of the poets, have contributed to this adventitious fame of Philomel. Contrary to what I should have supposed, the nightingale is heard to more advantage near than far off.



The East India Company formed here a few years ago a magnificent establishment, for the education of young men destined to its service. The college is a quadrangle, about 400 feet every way, inclosing an area of four acres of lawn; around which the apartments of the students and halls for the lectures are distributed. The principal front presents a long low line, adorned with three pediments; the one in the middle, supported by six columns, is tacked to a dead wall, and leads to nothing, which has not a good effect; the two end ones are, on the contrary, all open, and the light is seen through. This edifice is built of Portland-stone, on a rising ground, with a gravelled terrace before it,—a sloping lawn,—and a back ground of trees.

There are at present ninety young men in the college, from 15 to 18 years of age, and the number increasing, who all have an appointment in the Company's service. They pay L. 100 a-year: board and lodging in the house, and even washing, are included. They have each a small room with a fire-place, and a recess for a bed;—no fees to the professors, whose lectures they attend three hours a-day. The rest of their time is taken up with reading and preparing themselves for the lectures, or lessons, which seem to be very strict and effectual. There are besides, two general examinations each year, when they



have to answer questions on their different studies in writing, without leaving the room, without consulting any books, and without knowing before-hand the precise questions, although they know the subjects in general upon which they are to be examined. I saw in the hands of one of the professors, (the author of the celebrated Essay on Population,) a number of these manuscripts passing every day under his eyes, containing often twenty or thirty pages, on political economy and history, some of them extremely good. There are eight professors, besides the principal. The professor of oriental languages, Mr Hamilton, is first-cousin of our General Hamilton, the most distinguished character in the United States after Washington.

The first cost of this establishment was one hundred thousand pounds. It is connected with another establishment in India, to which the students are sent from this college to finish their education in the essential branch of the oriental languages. They remain there till they are sufficiently perfect in them, which takes from one to three, or even more years.\* The East India directors begin to think it very expensive, and

---

\* The annual expence of the college at Calcutta is said to exceed L.100,000 sterling, and every student costs the Company nearly L.1000 sterling a-year.

the parents of the young men complain also of the loss of three years in the race of fortune which their children are destined to run, as a great hardship ; but all parties are gone too far to recede, and they will continue to do good, and to receive it, in spite of themselves. The good is undoubted ; and India will have in future magistrates and legislators better fitted for their situation, by their general education and knowledge of the Eastern languages, than they were formerly. The power of this singular empire is, more than any other, founded on opinion, and it would not long survive the contempt of the people.

The English empire in the East Indies is a political phenomenon, so recent in its present extent, that little is known about it out of England ; and there never was, perhaps, any event half so important, or half so extraordinary, about which the contemporary generation were equally ignorant. The wonderful events of the last 20 years, nearer us, and of such paramount interest, have taken off our attention from what passed in the antipodes.

About a hundred years ago, the Mogul empire had reached the summit of greatness under Aurung Zeb ; it included the whole peninsula of India between the Ganges and the Indus,—that is to say, nearly the present dominions of

England in the East. The revenue of that prince amounted to thirty-two millions sterling,—equal to four times that sum in our days,—and he commanded an army of 1,200,000 men.\* The Tartar dynasty was overthrown thirty years after the death of Aurung Zeb, by 100,000 Persians; and after them, the Mahrattas became, in a great degree, masters of the peninsula of India. Alexander, with his 30,000 Greeks, over-ran it formerly without difficulty. A detachment of French troops made a revolution in the Decan with less than a tenth part of the forces of Alexander. In 1756, Colonel Clive avenged his countrymen smothered in the black-hole of Calcutta, and with 500 men dethroned the tyrant of Bengal. India belongs to whoever chooses to take it.

The English began their establishment in India later than the other European powers, yet they possessed, in 1792, a province of about 100 leagues square, at the mouth of the Ganges, the capital of which (Calcutta,) has acquired, under their empire, a population of half a million of inhabitants. Thence to Madras they had only a strip along the sea, interrupted in two different places, but, since 1792, they have quintupled their ac-

---

\* *Histoire Philosophique et Politique, &c.*

quisitions, either by absolute conquest, or by subsidiary treaties leading to possession ; and have at last found themselves masters of a territory peopled by sixty millions of subjects. The first step has generally been, granting a permanent assistance of troops for a certain annual payment or tribute. The friendly power, thus released from the care of self-defence, was detached from any other alliances. The enemies of that friend were in due time subjugated,—next himself, because of his ingratitude. He had been asked for an increase of tribute, or a security for the regular payment of it ; or for a compensation in territory, or a formal cession for a valuable consideration ; and these terms being rejected, the friend was forthwith dispossessed. The intercourse of the British government in India with the native powers, whether it began in friendship or enmity, seems to have ended uniformly in this manner. A very intelligent writer in the opposition (Lord Lauderdale,) compares the accusations against the native princes, which have generally preceded the seizure of their possessions, to the libels of the French government against the oppressed powers of Europe during the very same period. This awkward and contemptible juggling, by which a semblance of right is attempted to be given to mere might, is, however, much older than our own times ; and even



*Æsop's* wolf and lamb, probably, did not furnish the original precedent.

The fact, of a country becoming permanently the master of another, situated on the other side of the globe, and the population of which is four times its own,\* is quite without an example in history; and the astonishment increases, when we consider that it is not even a sovereign state, a prince, or a people, but a mere company of merchants, which became possessed of this vast empire without intending it,—without their knowledge,—and almost against their orders.

Parliament established, in 1784, a Board of Control, to superintend the measures of the Company, and declared solemnly, that it was repugnant to the wish, the honour, and the policy of the British nation, to pursue schemes of conquest, and to extend the possessions of the Company in India, enjoining, at the same time, the strictest observance of moderation and justice towards the native princes. It is notorious, that the Company itself has always been averse to a system of conquest, yet conquests have been made by their governors and generals, and sanctioned by this very Board of Control, appointed

---

\* The population of British India is estimated at one man to fourteen acres; in England there are five acres to a man; in China, according to Barrow, two acres and a half.



as a check ; once made, they have been kept, and no inquiry instituted into the proceedings. In a complicated government, like this of England, it is often difficult to trace irregularities to their true cause, and find where responsibility is to rest.

Conquests are very expensive. The British had in India, in 1803, an army of 125,000 men ; viz. 25,000 Europeans, 90,000 native troops, and 10,000 invalids, irregulars, and Lascars. The consequence of this enormous establishment has been a twofold debt, in Europe and in India, amounting altogether to thirty-five millions sterling. The annual revenue of the country (fifteen millions,) is more than absorbed by the civil and military establishment, and the debt increases annually. The Company has necessary remittances to make to Europe, for the fitting out of vessels, shipping of troops, salary of agents and officers, pensions, presents,\* dividends to the stockholders, and finally, for the half million they are bound to pay annually to the government. Therefore they are obliged to import annually from India a certain quantity of merchandise, greater than the consumption of England re-

---

\* The pensions allowed by the Company exceed L. 40,000 sterling a-year ; and the presents to various persons, from 1794 to 1806, amounted to L. 359,000.

quires, its own manufactures supplying the same goods cheaper, and the vent being otherwise very much reduced by the circumstance of the ports of the continent being shut against British commerce. The amount of the annual importation of India goods, which had been, in 1798, L.4,667,000, was, in 1808, reduced to L.1,191,000; that is to say, reduced three-fourths in ten years; and the declension of prices was still more remarkable, since the importation of 1798 gave L.298,000 profits, while that of 1808 gave L.264,000 loss! The Company sends no more silver to India for the purchase of goods, as it did formerly. These sovereign merchants do not in fact carry on any trade, or at least it is a trade of pure remittance.\* They merely bring

---

\* Lord Lauderdale mentions in his work on India, already quoted, two traditional anecdotes of the Gentoos, in proof of the former perfection and present degeneracy of Indian manufactures, ascribed, of course, to the exclusive regimen of the Company. There was a sort of muslin, called abrovan, which was manufactured solely for the use of the Emperor's seraglio, a piece of which, costing 400 rupees, or L. 50 sterling, is said to have weighed only five sicca-rupees, and, if spread upon wet grass, to have been scarcely visible. The Emperor Aurung Zeb was angry with his daughter for shewing her skin through her clothes: whereupon the young princess remonstrated in her justification, that she had seven jamahs, or suits, on. Another of the tales was, that a weaver was chastised, and turned out of the city of Decca, for his neglect, in not preventing his cow from eating up a piece of the same sort of muslin which he had spread, and carelessly left on the grass.

home a portion of their territorial revenue necessary to defray their disbursements in Europe, shipping for that purpose Indian goods to a losing market. That loss is such, that the Company finds its interest in borrowing at 8 per cent. in India, rather than at 5 per cent. in England. The sum of interest, at 8 per cent., invested in goods in India, and shipped to England, would not net there a sum equal to the payment of interest at  $5\frac{1}{2}$  per cent.; which shews a loss of about three-eighths, or  $37\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. Exclusive of the indispensable remittances of the Company, its agents have remittances to make on their own account to an amount not much inferior. One out of ten of the young adventurers going to India every year as Company's servants, survives the climate and returns. Of this tenth a few individuals realize large fortunes. These fortunes are brought to England; and, as private concerns are conducted with more activity and care than public ones, these rich men find generally indirect means for the transfer of their property, less chargeable than those of the Company's ships, under the flag of the United States, or other neutrals. These private remittances swell, however, ultimately, the quantity, already too great, of Indian goods in Europe.

If we consider the East India Company under the point of view of trade, we have already seen

that it is worse than nothing. As a means of bringing home the territorial revenue, the charges attending the operation absorb or exceed that revenue; and, as to physical force, so far from England deriving any from her sixty millions of Indian subjects, she has to ship European troops annually, to keep up the complement of 20,000 or 30,000 men, whose ranks are rapidly thinned by the climate. India enables a few individuals to amass large fortunes, which are brought home, and help to fill the loans. That seems to me the extent of the benefit derived from its possession. The Company employs and feeds, it is true, 50,000 persons in the city of London; but, if it should be shewn that they are employed unprofitably, then, in fact, they are fed at the expence of the public.

Such is then that mine of wealth and power from which England is supposed to draw her resources;—the object of so much jealousy on the part of her enemies, and of which they would deprive her at any cost. Should they succeed, they might find, after all, they had achieved little against her, and still less for themselves. The natives of India would be, as far as I can see, the only losers by the expulsion of their present masters, their condition being undoubtedly improved. Liberty is out of the question with them, at least what is understood in Europe by that

name ; but they live at least under a government of laws, administered impartially, and strong enough to keep out foreign invaders. These are the essentials of liberty, and much more than India ever enjoyed before. The country has not been brought to its present state of peace and security without bloodshed and misery ; and some individuals among the new masters of India have been accused of great enormities. The charges brought forward for party purposes were probably partly true and partly false ; but the accidental and transient evils they exhibited were but the habitual state of the country under its former conquerors. Revolutions were so frequent, that thirteen years had seen thirteen successive emperors dethroned and murdered ; and Reynal quotes, on that occasion, an atrocious but energetic line of an oriental poet :—" Fathers, during the lives of their sons, give all their affection to their grandsons, because they see in them the enemies of their enemies !" Sir Thomas Row, traversing some of the provinces to go to Surat, about 200 years ago, observed that he had met more rebels than subjects, and that the roads were lined with the heads of victims to an irregular and ferocious policy.\* Those barbarous and profligate military despots, known by the

---

\* Tennant's India.



name of Mahrattas, raised tributes on the people by force of arms. They once overran the province of Bengal with 80,000 horse, committing the most horrid cruelties, under pretence of collecting the tax called *chout* ;\* and such inroads were generally followed by famine and pestilence. The country was at all times so infested with banditti, that the husbandman durst not go to his labour in the fields without arms to defend himself.

This disgusting enumeration of calamities and wretchedness might be extended much farther ; but it is already sufficient to shew, that the unfortunate natives of India could not but gain by the change of dominion ; and, notwithstanding their prejudices, I understand they are sensible of European superiority in general.† Christianity has hitherto made very little progress among them ; but they rather wish their children to be taught reading and writing in English, and this may, in time, work great improvements. On the other hand, the late confederacy of the Mahrattas shews that the Indian princes have but too well profited by the lessons of European tactics, which

---

\* Tennant's India.

† The governors-general of the Indian empire have been very extraordinary men. It is enough to name Cornwallis, Wellesley, and, certainly, Hastings.

the English have given them of late years;\* and, to use the words of the celebrated Governor-general Hastings, "*the touch of chance, or the breath of opinion*, might overthrow the British power in India." It would not, however, be any great misfortune. The British North-American colonies, forming now the United States, were likewise supposed of vital importance to the power and commerce of the mother country before their separation, yet that power never was so great before as it has shewn itself since, nor that trade any thing like so extensive.† The navy of Great Britain has doubled since it lost 40,000 American sailors. Her revenue has increased fourfold since she relinquished for ever the right of taxing America. If England has shewn itself so little vulnerable on that memorable occasion, it cannot reasonably be supposed that the loss of a far more distant territory, furnishing neither

---

\* Edin. Review, April 1810.

† At the close of the American war, the amount of the exportation of domestic produce and manufactures from England was about nine millions sterling; at the commencement of the French revolution fifteen millions; and the average of the three last years (1807 to 1810) has been twenty-six millions sterling, in official, or about forty-two millions in actual value, notwithstanding the recent obstacles. The part of these exportations to the United States was, in 1807, L. 7,264,000, and, in 1808, L. 3,798,000.

men nor money, and consuming none of her manufactures,\* could be felt essentially.

It is extremely probable that the importance of the general foreign commerce of England has been likewise exaggerated. I have under my eye an official report of the inward and outward tonnage of the port of London in one year. The two-thirds of this tonnage appear to have been employed in the coasting trade, that is, 1,250,000 tons out of 1,779,826 tons. One-fifth of the value of the goods shipped appear also to have belonged to the coasting trade, and when

---

\* The adversaries of the Company assert, that if the trade of India were thrown open, individual industry would soon find a market for British manufactures, and would know how to lead the people of that country into temptations, and create a consumption for new articles. They say also, that "ship-timber of a quality vastly superior to any that grows in Europe, and ships themselves, would form valuable remittances." The evidence of the persons examined before the committee of the House of Commons in 1809, confirms, in a great degree, these opinions.

Since this was written the East-India trade has at last been thrown open (1815), and after the 10th of April, 1814, private British ships will proceed to India under licences from the Company, which cannot be refused,—the goods brought to particular ports in Great Britain. The Company may trade to India like any other corporate body, and to China still exclusively, and will retain the government and administration of India, under the Board of Control, for twenty years longer.—*HAMILTON'S National Debt.*

it is considered that the colonial trade employs 170,000 tons, or one-tenth of the above total of 1,779,826 tons, and in value  $\frac{1}{5}$ , or nearly the two-fifths, the conclusion is, that the internal trade of England and its colonies (supposing the trade of other ports to be similar to that of London,) employs about four-fifths of English tonnage, and three-fifths of English capital. It is true that a part of the coasting trade is occasioned by the foreign trade; but, as a very considerable part of the transportation of commodities is effected by canals, of which no notice is taken here, we may still suppose the coasting trade belonging solely to internal consumption not to have been overrated.

I find, from another official document, that from sixty to eighty \* thousand tons of shipping are built annually in Great Britain, and that two-thirds of that tonnage are composed of vessels from three tons to two hundred. Most of the vessels employed in the coal trade for internal consumption, exceed 200 tons; and I believe the generality of coasting vessels are between one and two hundred tons, therefore we may

---

\* In 1790, 745 vessels were built, amounting to 63,285 tons.

1791, 672	.	.	.	.	.	60,588
1804, 714	.	.	.	.	.	80,146
1805, 713	.	.	.	.	.	71,256



fairly suppose the above two-thirds to be exclusively applicable to the coasting trade;—a calculation which agrees nearly with the preceding.

These data are certainly not sufficiently precise and accurate to authorize alone any decided opinion; yet they contribute to shew the superior extent and importance of the internal trade, compared to the external. As to the revenue accruing to the state from foreign trade,\* as it comes ultimately from the pockets of the consumers, it might undoubtedly be drawn from the same repositories by a direct instead of an indirect tax, although with more unwillingness on their part, if this foreign trade did not exist. The revenue it affords is not very different from that of lotteries, which assuredly do not give the people the power of paying, but only the inclination. The wealthy Englishman, who drinks claret and Burgundy, would have been able to pay the duty equally, although the wine had never been imported; he would have been able indeed to pay more in that case, viz. the first cost of the wine remitted to France.

---

\* The duties on importations, forming the direct revenue from foreign trade, amount to nine or ten millions sterling a-year only, while the excise, a tax wholly internal, produces alone twice that revenue.



The wealth of England is due essentially to an active internal circulation,—a judicious division of labour,—and an extensive application of ingenious and powerful machines to almost every purpose requiring strength. A plentiful stock of commodities of all sorts is produced by these means. Comforts and enjoyments are diffused among the people in greater abundance, and with less inequality than in any other country in the world. Great Britain might nearly do without any external trade ; even without that of her colonies, if her defence did not require a nursery of sailors for the navy to be kept up. Colonies are wanted for the navy, and a navy for the colonies,—as husbandmen for the fields, and fields for the husbandmen. A population of fifteen millions of men, on a territory capable of supporting, with proper management, double that number,—living under a government of laws,—defended by the sea, and by the most powerful navy in the world, may exist and prosper, although it should not manufacture cloth and calicoes for all its neighbours, nor consume their wine, their oil, and their silk. It is invincible, however numerous its enemies, and solvent, whatever the amount of its debt be, if due to its own citizens.

The examination of witnesses, now going on before a committee of the House of Commons,

respecting the causes of the distresses of manufacturers, and the means of relief, has produced the disclosure of some curious facts. For instance, the wages of weavers at Glasgow are now reduced to one-fourth of what they were nineteen years ago, although the price of provisions and other necessaries has doubled in the mean time! This is not wholly occasioned by the late interruptions of trade, but has been gradually coming on. The system of throwing a number of small farms into a few large ones,—the various improvements in agriculture, saving labour,—and above all, sheep farming, had, for many years past, tended to reduce the demand in the country, while the rapid increase of manufactures created a demand in the towns, and a consequent rise of wages. At last the extended application of machinery, particularly the steam-engine to manufactures, and the continual influx of population from the country to the town, reduced successively the great difference there was nineteen years ago, between the respective salaries of town and country, and the late crisis of commerce has added to the existing causes of distress, but has not been the only one. Labourers, placed between the steam-engine in town, and sheep in the country, are threatened with starvation amid systems of real plenty. The remedies proposed by the deputations of work-

men are all absurd, such as a *minimum* of prices for their labour,—taxes on machines, &c. &c. The fact is, there are too many labourers; and the only remedy is, for a less number of young men to take to the loom, and a greater number to shoulder the musket, and to go on board ship. These commercial difficulties have an evident tendency to increase the effectual force of England.

I am far from being disposed to “mock the misery of a stinted meal,” or to treat with levity any particular class of men. It is no doubt very easy to tell a weaver to chose another profession for himself or his children;—What other is there that is not full already? Nor is it any great alleviation to his distress to point out to him the recruiting-officer ready to put the king’s money into his hand, as a fair compensation for the liberty of his whole life; and the sea-service may appear to him a still worse alternative. These forced migrations of individuals from one profession to another, indifferent in a national point of view, and even salutary at times, never take place without inflicting severe distress upon those individuals. The evil may be balanced by good to the nation at large, but it bears, without alleviation or equivalent, upon the individual thrown out of employment,—the whole loss is his,—the whole benefit another’s. No profession is so lia-

ble to vicissitudes of this sort as that of a manufacturer.

The Marquis of Salisbury has a fine house, or rather palace, about ten miles west of Hertford (Hatfield house). Its first appearance is quite baronial, and very striking. Elizabeth resided there some time before she came to the throne, and the architecture is in the taste of that age. A great brick quadrangle, with windows innumerable, round, square, or in a bow, and of all colours; the top *herissé* with turrets and belfrys; but, upon the whole, and although there is a want of breadth of surface and simplicity, it is a magnificent edifice. As we reached the door and looked back, the vast lawn descending every way, and the prodigiously fine trees,—the remains of an avenue,—and dispersed everywhere, had as great and pleasing an effect as any thing of the sort we have yet seen in England. There was some doubt whether we should be admitted, as the Duke of Clarence was expected next day on a visit, the Marquis of S. being already come to receive his noble visitor, and the whole house in the full tide of preparation. But the servants, good souls, are very unwilling to disappoint strangers, and we saw all. The apartments are good, and there are some very handsome rooms; but I never saw such a collection of miserable sign-post pictures any where before. A good



many of Albert Durer's, very hard and flat as usual. Some of Leonardo da Vinci's nearly as bad, and of Vandyke's hardly better. Portraits by Sir Godfrey Kneller very bad also. One would suppose the object of the collection had been to show how badly great artists could paint. We read the name of *Mabeuse* on the frames of a number of very old and very shocking pictures, purporting to be portraits of Henry VI., Henry VII., and Queen Elizabeth. I do not know who *Mabeuse* was ; a wretched artist at any rate, who seems to have been the painter in ordinary of the court during about a century ! We walked afterwards about the lawn and among the fine old trees. One of them, an oak, was quite hollow, a mere shell ; we stood, six of us, round the inside, and there would have been room, besides, for a small table in the centre between us. Outside it measured 24 feet in circumference. On our return, we walked through Lord Cowper's grounds. The sloping lawn before the house and overhanging woods are highly beautiful. There is an oak there, the trunk of which is 18 feet in circumference,—no enormous size, but then it is quite a young subject, retaining still the conical shape, and likely to grow for centuries to come. The boughs cover 28 yards across, and the height of the tree, guessed at by comparing it with the known breadth, is about 140 feet.



*May 30.*—We spent yesterday in London. The heat was intense, and proceeding late to Richmond, I arrived there quite ill, with a great headache and fever. It could not have happened to me in a better place than where skill and friendship unite to hasten my recovery. Another of our party was attacked with an intermittent fever last year. It is somewhat singular, that, after living more than twenty years in the country of the yellow-fever with impunity, we should not be proof against the heat of this northern climate.

*June 2.*—We had the pleasure of being present to-day when the widow of a hero (Sir Ralph A.) received the news of the safety of her son, after the dreadful battle of Badajos, where every fourth man, and more than that proportion of officers, were killed or wounded. This happy mother heard, at the same time, of her son having greatly distinguished himself in this his first action. The English are in a fair way of showing to the rest of Europe that they are not that *nation boutique* they were taken for. Their enemies have *dechalandé* the shop, and its *courtands* have turned soldiers. I have often thought, that, if France had been allowed, at a certain period, to take to the shop again, that is to say, to resume the arts and occupations of peace, it might have proved the best security for the rest of Europe.

*June 8.*—Our friends have conducted us to Os-

terley House;—the country-house of the first banker of his time (Robert Child) † and before him that of the most eminent English merchant, Sir Thomas Gresham. Queen Elizabeth paid a visit to Sir Thomas, and slept in this house. The following anecdote is recorded in Mr Nichol's progress of that queen, copied into the *Ambulator*, or *Pocket Companion*, for the circuit of twenty-five miles round London, and from this humble source I draw it. "Her Majesty found fault with the court of the house, affirming it would appear more handsome if divided with a court in the middle. What does Sir Thomas, but, in the night time, sends for workmen to London, who so speedily and silently apply to their business, that the next morning discovered the court double, which the night had left single before. It is questionable whether the queen, next day, was more contented with the conformity to her fancy, or more pleased with the surprise and sudden performance thereof. Her courtiers disported themselves, with their several expressions; some avowing it was no wonder he could so soon *change a*

---

• Francis Child, a goldsmith, and an ancestor of Robert, was the father of English bankers. He began the profession soon after the restoration of Charles II. amassed a great fortune, and enjoyed the most respectable character.—*Pennant*.

building who could build a *change*. Others, reflecting on some known differences in the knight's family, affirmed, that a house was sooner *divided* than *united*." Such was the punning spirit of the time, of which Shakespeare himself caught the fashion.

The house has been rebuilt very magnificently since the days of its glory under Queen Elizabeth. The great court (not divided now) is surrounded by a gallery leading to all the apartments, and to a very handsome stair-case of white marble, the ceiling of which was painted by Rubens, and represents the apotheosis of the Prince of Orange, (the one who was shot by Balt Gerard) with a profusion of allegorical figures, as usual. It is quite wonderful how many pictures of Rubens you meet with everywhere, mostly of the largest size. If they were all measured, I really believe they would make up a surface exceeding what a common house-painter would be able to daub over with his big brushes in the course of a long and industrious life.

Tables, sofas, and chairs, were studiously *derangés* about the fire-places, and in the middle of the rooms, as if the family had just left them, although the house has not been inhabited for several years. Such is the modern fashion of placing furniture, carried to an extreme, as fashions are always, that the apartments of a fashionable house look like an

upholsterer's or cabinet-maker's shop. All around the house a level green spread far and wide, shaded with lofty trees. I never envied those who possess several beautiful houses in the country. It seems to me I should regret extremely not to be able to enjoy the beauties of them all ; and it would be quite a relief if any body would but inhabit them for me, smell my flowers, and sit under my shades.

There are some good pictures in this house. A large one, (Abel, piping) which we were told was Mich. Angelo's, in the broad and vigorous manner of Rembrandt, and certainly a very fine picture. Two good Vandykes: Two good Murillos—boys, as usual, of the *ingrat* age of twelve or fifteen ;—it is nature itself, Spanish nature, spare and dark ; the expression always so simple, spirited, and true, that I am never tired of looking at them. A Correggio, (Jupiter and Io) bad drawing, bad colouring, and worse expression. I cannot comprehend the reputation of Correggio. Two or three very indifferent Rubens. A good picture by one *Lorenzo Lippe*, much in Rembrandt's style. One or two of the rooms are hung with much-admired Gobelin tapestry, which appeared to me gaudy, and in wretched taste, as are, in fact, all the Gobelins I have seen in England, and yet I think I recollect having seen in France, some Gobelins admirably executed :—perhaps I should



think otherwise now. There is in one of the bedrooms a small picture of a little girl, with bilberries in a basket ; her hands crossed before her, her face down, yet trying to look up, with such an exquisite expression of shame, and simplicity, and graceful awkwardness, as none but Sir Joshua Reynolds could have hit. Our cicerone could not tell who it was by.

*June 10.*—Grand review on Wimbledon Common. The Prince Regent was to be on the ground at eleven o'clock. We arrived a little after nine, and wedged in our carriage among innumerable others, which, with carts and waggons, formed a circle of full six or eight miles in circumference. The troops were drawn up in two parallel lines across it, of about two miles in length. The Prince did not appear till near twelve. He was on horseback, looked fat and fair, but was too far off to be seen distinctly. The sun being extremely hot, and some heavy clouds portending rain, the people were impatient, and murmured at the delay. The effect of the running fire beginning at one end of the line ending two miles off, and returning, and then again repeated, had a fine effect ; the review was not otherwise worth seeing, the distance being too great, and no manœuvring. The troops were about 20,000, and the spectators full 200,000. Some light-horsemen rode



continually around the circle, and repressed the intruding multitude with some degree of unavoidable rudeness, though much less than the keepers of the ring at the boxing-match the other day, nor would the people have borne so patiently similar discipline. The idea of military power appears here very revolting, while, with other people,

Such as do build their faith upon  
The holy text of pike and gun,

it is the sort of power they submit to most cheerfully.

The general orders for the review, printed and published, enjoined the troops *to avoid as much as possible giving any offence to individuals*. There were a few accidents from horses taking fright at the firing.

*June . . .—Albury.* We have been here for some days, in a very pretty country, already described last year, and where the kind attention of other friends, and the virtue of strawberries, are likely to complete my recovery. Before a stranger ventures to pass final sentence on the anti-social manners of the English, he should see them at home in the country. London is not their home; it is an encampment for business

and pleasure, where every body thinks of himself. You might as well look for humanity in a field of battle, as for urbanity and attentions in a busy crowd.

This is sheep-shearing time, which in England is a sort of festivity, like the *moisson* in the north of France, and the *vendange* in the south, and the principal harvests in all countries. The sack of wool, on which the Chancellor sits in Parliament, is well known to be emblematic of the importance of this production. The mirth and festivity of the people here is quite calm, and a *fête* after their manner might, in Languedoc, be mistaken for a funeral. If the country people dance, it is without elasticity, vivacity, or ardour; if they sing, it is far worse. Nothing ever was less musical than the indigenous English music, with its jerks and starts, jolting along its rugged way, without either dignity, liveliness, or tenderness;—so different from the native Scotch music, which possesses at least one of these modes of expression, and from the Italian music, which unites them all. Italian music is now naturalized in England; but it will not supersede the old tavern music so entirely as it did in France the flat old style; and, so far as it is connected with naval enthusiasm, it is perhaps better it should be so. The native music of the southern

extremity of France formed an exception to the dulness of the national musical taste, as that of North compared to South Britain.

A good sheep-shearer dispatches four or five sheep in an hour, or forty in a day ; three pounds is an average fleece,—five or six pounds a very large one. The sheep is not tied during the operation, and does not struggle much. The body is placed in such a situation as to stretch the skin of the parts under the shears, which might otherwise inflict wounds. The animal is kept covered for a few nights afterwards. The people abused Merino sheep, and said they would not do with them. There is probably a great deal of prejudice in this opinion, which must, however, have gained ground, as the price of that breed has fallen as much too low as it had perhaps risen too high before.

I shall not undertake to describe the rural taste of the country, the beauties and the comforts, the luxury and the magnificence. Pine-apples and grapes at this season from the forcing-house ; abundance of cherries and strawberries from the garden ; the green lawns and tufted trees ; the woods and fountains,—having already said perhaps too much on the subject. The passive beauties of nature and art are not to be described successfully,—at least the description cannot be varied.

Agriculture is here a universal pursuit, and either a passion or a fashion with all country gentlemen, even with those who inhabit the country only part of the year. Every one has planted, or is planting, his thousands and his millions of timber trees; has his flocks; talks of turnips, clover, and lucerne, drains, and inclosures. These labours may not always be most conducive to private advantage, but they are so to the country at large; and the emulation leads to a state of society and manners eminently respectable and happy. I have seen here larches, planted only sixty years ago, the trunks of which were nine feet in circumference, and 80 feet in height, the sweeping boughs extending full 30 feet every way. An oak, 25 or 30 years old, is worth L.3, at the rate of four or five shillings a cubic foot, and in 15 years doubles its value. I have seen an oak for which the sum of L.140 has been refused.

The soil is chalk, and not very fertile, renting on an average at 20s. an acre; good meadows rent at three times that price. Estates sell at thirty years purchase. Labourers earn 2s. 3d. and 2s. 6d. in summer, 2s. in winter. Poor's rates 4s. in the pound! The peasants look very decent in their manners, dress, and appearance. No marks of poverty about them; but they are certainly very diminutive in stature, and thin.

They seem better clothed than fed. One might suspect that a certain native pride in them disdains to wear the livery of poverty, although they suffer in secret. The quartern loaf of bread (4 lb. 5 oz.) costs 1s. 0<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>d. ; it was, in 1794 and 1795, 1s. 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>d. ; that is, nearly double the present high price ! The highest price of bread in scarce years in France has been, I believe, six sous a-pound, equal to about half the highest price above-mentioned, yet the people suffered more there ; they were, and they are, poorer than here.

*June . . .*—This is haymaking-time. Hay is worth L.6 a load of 18 cwt. The sky is clear, and the air dry ; the thermometer 76° to 78° in the shade at noon, 60° to 65° morning and evening. There are strawberries in abundance ; cherries are beginning ; gooseberries not ripe yet ; green peas in season ; roses blooming, and Portugal laurels, covered with their fine conical clusters of flowers, perfume the air. We have seen here, for the first time in England, the glow-worm, which recalls to our mind the American fire-fly, but is, however, very inferior in beauty.

The pursuit of agriculture does not occupy so exclusively the minds of the people in the country, as not to admit of a very keen relish for town news. The Prince Regent has given a very magnificent fête, which was the object of general con-



versation for a fortnight. It was computed that 1600 persons invited, supposed, at least, 400 carriages; and that allowing two minutes for each, more than 13 hours would be required for the whole number to be delivered at the door; and that beginning at eleven o'clock at night, it would take till twelve the next day! His Majesty having heard of the intended fête, is said to have asked whether he might not be permitted to go as a private gentleman. This raillery is in the same spirit with another *bon-mot* of this august patient. "Here you see me," he said, to a person who approached him, in a moment of personal restraint, indispensable in his situation, "*check-mated.*"

June 21.—The fête went off very well. The difficulties had been obviated by opening several avenues;—the Prince was most gracious,—he spoke to all, and delighted every body by the courtesy of his manners, although courtesy is out of fashion. He is said to have received, with marked attention, the Duchess of Angoulême, who seemed the queen of the fête. This princess expressed herself highly gratified; the more so, she said, from her long habit of retirement, and newness to honours.

A sort of decoration, on the good taste of which I shall not pronounce, led to a tragi-comic oc-

currence. There was a stream of water, real water, which had been made to flow, I do not know by what means, along the middle of the table, in a meandering channel, with proper accompaniments of sand, moss, and rocks, in miniature, and bridges across. Gold and silver fishes frisking about in the stream, exhibited the brightness of their scales, reflecting the light of 500 flambeaux, to the infinite delight of the guests. When at the height of their honours and glory, the greatest any of their kind ever attained before, they were seen, with astonishment and dismay, to turn on their backs, the one after the other, and to expire, without any body being able to guess at the cause. We have heard a ministerial person, present at the fête, tell the story in a sneering manner, which we construed into a symptom of imperfect conversion on the part of the Prince, and that he is not yet deemed quite theirs. His party (the opposition) will not believe, or own, at least, that he has abandoned them; but the ministerial party observe, significantly, that the delay occasioned by the uncertainty of the state of health of his Majesty, has afforded time for the Prince to become acquainted with people he did not know before, with a party who had been misrepresented to him; and to get rid of the prejudices of his youth. It is

plain he wavers ;—a woman who wavers (on her virtue) is deemed lost ;—a prince who does so (on the article of power) cannot remain long in suspense. Whatever the decision of this Prince may be, he is sure of hatred and determined opposition from one of the parties ; from his former friends, particularly, if he abandons them. The people seem pretty indifferent between the two parties, and not to have much faith in the patriotism of the most patriotic ; but there is an idea that if the whigs were in power, they might, with a better grace, adopt pacific measures about America and Ireland. People are consistent out of pride and out of obstinacy ; therefore the whigs are bound to conciliate, and the ministerialists to be proud and intractable. I am not at all surprised that hatred should beget hatred. America and Ireland have manifested theirs towards England unequivocally ; but that of the first appears to me without an adequate motive, while that of the last seems but too well justified ; the latter may have very fatal consequences, while the other is, for the present, nearly impotent ;—the most urgent case every way is Ireland.

The apartments where the fête was given, were open to the public the next day. Curiosity was extreme, quite as much so as it might have been at Paris. The people, and not the low people, went in crowds to Carleton-House. This afflu-

ence had not been foreseen, nor any precautions taken ; and there have been many very serious accidents. People have been trodden down and trodden under foot,—arms and legs have been fractured,—ribs forced in ;—and, it is said, some lives lost. Many a delicate female was extricated from the *mêlée*, nearly *in naturalibus*, and obliged to hide herself in a corner till petticoats could be procured ; as to shoes no lady pretended to keep them ; and after the event, they were swept in heaps, and filled, we have been told, several hogsheads.

*June 26.*—Winchester. We took leave of our friends this morning, and are come here to sleep, (42 miles). I am astonished at the prodigious extent of waste grounds in a country depending for food on the granaries of its enemies, and having 50 or 60 thousand idle prisoners of war to support, who, I dare say, would be very glad to work for a small salary, besides innumerable paupers, supported by means of an enormous tax on the public. We traversed to-day several extensive downs, used only as sheep pastures. The chalk stratum is covered with a few inches of vegetable mould, and would be well worth cultivating. When the general inclosure bill was before parliament in 1793, the quantity of waste land was estimated at 22 millions of acres, about two-fifths of the surface of the whole island.

Supposing one-half to have been inclosed and cultivated since that time, there would still be one-fifth waste. ' If the present population was perfectly at their ease on the other four-fifths, I certainly would not wish to see these fine green downs furrowed by the plough, and vulgar lines of property disfigure their surface ; but if the generation wants bread, it seems very absurd not to let them grow it here. I know the next generation will not be better off, and that twenty years hence they would again want space ; but for the men of the present day, the palliative is a complete cure.

The first stage after Albury was along a high ridge, like an immense causeway, with a very extensive and beautiful view on each side. We took notice of a large number of fine old yew trees growing wild on Lord Onslow's estate. The large knobs or protuberances on the sides of the trunks, have been cut off for the purpose of cabinet-makers work, having beautiful veins and a hard grain, which takes a fine polish. It does not injure the trees.

Near Winchester, we passed several depôts of French prisoners,—the officers on their parole, wandering *désœuvrés* and tired about the streets and roads. Winchester is of course old and ugly ; —the cathedral is fine.



June 27.—Southampton. The country near this place begins to look *forest-ish*. Cottages, as usual, neat, and overgrown with roses and honeysuckle, though ever so poor; a bit of lawn and gravel-walk to the door, in imitation of gentlemen's cottages. Southampton has only one street of any consequence, and a walk planted with stunted trees along the bay. Nothing can surpass the dirt and bad smells of the bye streets; the tide leaving putrescent quagmires all about the lower parts. A very singular edifice proudly overlooks this dirty town. It is a castle, large, Gothic, prodigiously high, surrounded by lofty walls of hewn stones. It cost L.40,000, and is not finished. Not an inch of ground beyond these walls. The meanest hovels crowd around them, and the view extends over a field of red-tile roofs and chimneys, to the slimy banks of Southampton bay; the New Forest, forming a long, low, unpicturesque strait line beyond it. Lord Lansdown, lately dead, built this castle.\* He was a very tall and thin man, riding on a long lean horse, and had following him a very little page, called his dwarf, mounted on a diminutive poney. The knight, the dwarf, and the

---

\* I understand there was a castle there already, and that Lord L—— only repaired it with great additions.

castle, seemed made for each other. He must, in the main, have been a good sort of man, as the people about here, although they laugh at the castle and castle-builder, all speak well of him, and are hardly willing to admit that he was mad ; but then, as I have observed before, the qualifications required for acknowledged insanity, are by no means easily attained in England, where a greater latitude is granted for whims, fancies, and eccentricities, than in other countries.

*June 28.*—Leaving our carriage at Southampton, where we intend to return, we proceeded this morning in a common post-chaise through the New Forest to Lymington, turning round the head of the bay by Redbridge, Cadnam, Bramble Hill Lodge, Castle Malwood, and Lyndhurst : the road, a perfect gravel walk ; the soil being, in fact, a bed of hungry gravel. This circumstance is visible enough in the growth of the trees, mostly oaks, which are stunted and twisted into all sorts of picturesque sharp elbows and fine knees for the navy, moss and ivy mantled over most of their stems. Clusters of wild roses, broom, and sweet-briar, perfumed the air. Tufts of luxuriant fern, surmounted by the showy spires of the foxglove, waved their green plumes over the smooth lawn, for the trees leave great spaces between them of fine pasturage, close

shorn, and of the liveliest green. The distant sound of the bells of grazing cattle alone interrupted the profound silence of this solitude. About Castle Malwood there are fine extensive views to the east and south, over the tops of the trees of the forest, and “boundless contiguity of shade.”

A shower prevented our stopping to see the monument, erected a few years ago, over the remains of the oak, against which the arrow glanced which killed Rufus, the son of the Conqueror. From Lyndhurst to Lymington, the road is quite strait, and has very little beauty. The trees standing are poor, the best having been felled for the navy, as the stumps, level with the soil (not breast-high as in America,) sufficiently show ; and many of the trees themselves lying about ready for use. There is still, however, an immense stock of timber standing, and enough, I should think, to serve the purposes of the navy for many years. There are, however, extensive tracts quite bare, and no new plantations. It is living on the capital instead of the revenue.

Just before we reached Lymington, we stopped at the Buckland ring, or Roman camp, a square entrenchment in great preservation ; it is situated on a hill, the ground thrown up on each

side of the ditch, and enclosing about six acres. The country-woman, our guide, told us that this was the work of the French.

From Lymington we made a short excursion east, to finish the day, which ended fine ; first, to Vicarshill, Gilpin's parsonage-house, which is an extremely pretty spot ; then by St Leonards, where we saw the ruins of a building said to have been a barn of the monks of Beaulieu, 60 paces in length, and 20 broad ; one corner of it is still used as a barn, and makes a very large one. Our ride extended as far as Bucklershard, through a very pretty country, with many gentlemen's houses and cottages, and very little remains of forest. From Bucklershard, back to Lymington, through a very uninteresting, flat, heathy tract, where we observed a little enclosure for the purpose of planting oaks,—the only instance of renovation in this decaying New Forest. Lymington, as indeed almost every place in England, is full of troops ; but these are, it seems, foreigners, and mostly French. I could hardly believe my ears when I heard all these red-coats speaking French among themselves, officers as well as men. They are embarking every day for foreign service. The people of the town complain bitterly of this quartering of troops, which, as a watering-place, prevents the usual resort of com-

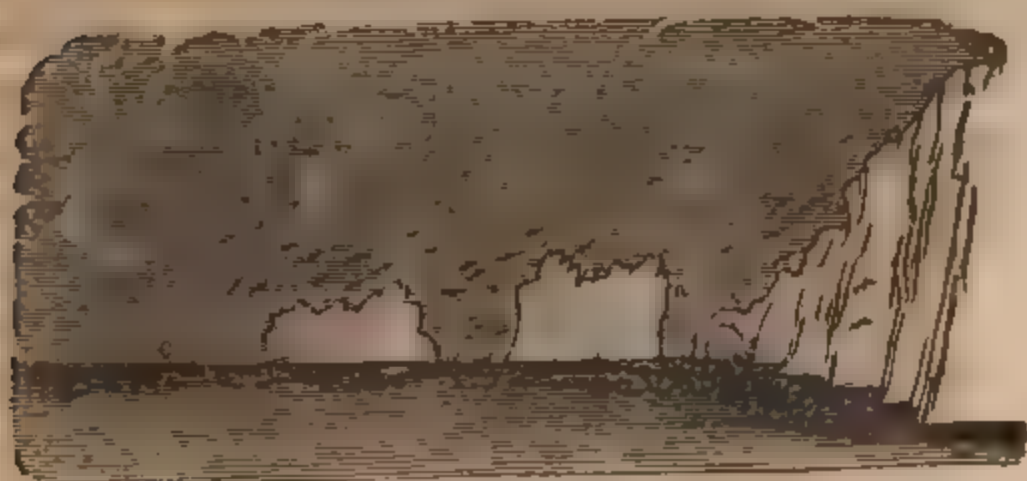
pany. There are salt-works here which we have not seen.

*June 29.*—We set out this morning in a wherry rowed by two men (no wind,) for the Needles, and Yarmouth, in the Isle of Wight, the distance about 12 miles; the direct passage across would have been only four. The sea was as smooth as a mill-pond. We boarded a vessel (a large and good-looking schooner,) full of crabs and lobsters; it had a double bottom,—the inside one tight, the other with holes, and the interval of course full of water, acting as ballast, and as a reservoir for the crabs, taken in and out by means of a well. This vessel had been cruising as far as the Land's-End for crabs, and was bound to London with her prize. We bought two live crabs, larger and heavier than American lobsters, for two bottles of porter. Rain compelled us soon after to put into Yarmouth, where, after dining plentifully on one of our crabs (the other given to our boatmen), and a basket of strawberries, raspberries, and cherries, and the weather clearing up, we resumed our navigation to the Needles, where we arrived about seven in the evening. They appear at a distance more like thimbles than needles. These famous rocks are arranged on a line with the extremity of the island, of which they were formerly a part. They



#### ISLE OF WIGHT—THE NEEDLES.

are perfectly white, with a black base, and streaked with black dots, from the alternate strata of flints. The sea was so calm, that we could pass through the rocks and touch them. The chalk is rather more compact than usual, yet soft enough to break under the nail, and whiten your coat. It is difficult to conceive how they can resist the assaults of the sea in a storm. They are in fact continually undermined, and the fallen fragments, soon dissolved, leave behind only the nodules of flints, forming the black base already mentioned, *en talus*, sloping to an angle of  $45^{\circ}$ . As the work of destruction proceeds, the *talus* of course rises higher, and retards the destruction of the rest. One of the needles, the farthest out, (C.) about 100 feet high, fell about forty years ago; the base is still visible, and forms a dangerous shelf in bad weather. Our boatmen pointed out some lesser changes within their time, such as the gateway (A,) being repeated in (B.). The



sketch is taken broadside ; but turning the point, or passing between the rocks, they appear like mere walls, tapering upwards, and so thin at the top, as to be *percés à jour* in many places ; the sharp edge at top covered with birds, who make it their resting-place. Beyond the Needles, and turning the westernmost point of the Isle of Wight, we rowed along chalk cliffs of prodigious height, nearly 700 feet perpendicular, overhanging in some places ; perfectly white, with narrow streaks of black flints, much inclined to the horizon. These cliffs absolutely swarmed with birds. Not only the white sea-gull, but a black bird, apparently about the size of a duck, with a longish neck and red head, said to yield the eider-down. We pursued a young one swimming ; he could not fly, but dived so dexterously, and stayed so long under water, as to evade all pursuit, although under our hand all the time. Flights of these birds skimmed the air in endless circles around our heads, on wings that seemed without motion, and with a cry like a horse-laugh. The perfect calm of the sea enabled us to push the boat into a cave at the bottom of the cliff, so low that the least surf dashes against the roof. It appeared to penetrate 50 or 60 yards into the chalky rock. The water, as clear as possible, allowed us to see the bottom of black

pebbles, being rolled flints, polished by the friction of ages. Our boatmen wanted us to visit Hurst Castle, at the entrance of the channel, which, understanding it to be garrisoned by foreign troops, I thought had better be avoided. We arrived late at Yarmouth (a small neat place), and made a bargain for a light carriage to go round the island to-morrow.

*June 30.*—First to the Needles point, where our situation of yesterday being reversed, we looked down upon the spot from which we looked up yesterday. This point is extremely narrow, resembling, on a larger scale, the Needle rocks below, and destined to become insulated, like them, when the ocean, at work on both sides, shall have quite broke through the narrow partition. We observed, with some terror, a long crack along the margin of the cliff, cutting off a slice of the downs (sheep were quietly feeding upon it,) of full one acre. This slice has settled down already two or three feet, and must soon fall. The next heavy rain, or frost, or high wind, may detach it,—and down it slips, 660 feet perpendicular. We had landed yesterday on the flinty beach precisely under this cliff, twice as lofty probably as those of Dover, and more exposed to an open sea. They have samphire, too, growing in fine green tufts, inaccessible but by a rope from the top:—

idea of a country overturned by a dreadful earthquake. We were shewn the remains of a house which had been partly swallowed up. It appears probable, that the numerous springs which run now over the surface of this sunken tract, from the high cliff to the sea, must have flowed under it formerly, and may have worn wide passages through some soft under-strata to the sea, which, penetrating into these passages, may easily have undermined the foundation of the superincumbent mass, so as to make it give way, partly settling down, partly spreading out into the sea.

July 1.—From Niton (the troops quartered here are English,) we proceeded along the Under-cliff, by Mirables, St Laurence, Steep-Hill, Bon-Church,—a succession of very beautiful spots.

The crisis of this part of the Under-cliff is evidently of no recent date, and the earth has had time to grow young again; for, contrary to the laws of organized life, inert nature loses with age its original deformity and barrenness, and is indebted to the very dissolution of its substance for beauty and fecundity. The hand of art has indeed come here in aid of nature. A few rich citizens have built their marine villas, and planted their groves, removed the littery *debris*, spread their green carpets among the rocks, and made them accessible by convenient paths. Yet the pleasure of improving once over, they are be-

come indifferent about the improvements themselves, and most of the masters of these beautiful places are absent at this season, either in London, or spending their time at public places, or travelling about. *All England for a country-house*, is an expression in vulgar use among them. The arrangements of the road, and giving directions to the servants,—settling the bills, and looking at the map, have in them a semblance of business and occupation, and the slight jolting of the carriage creates at least something like a sensation, and more pleasure than the passive contemplation of the Under-cliff:—

---

And little cares avail  
To ease the mind when rest and reason fail.

It is a singular circumstance that the trees, although planted so near the sea, along this Under-cliff, have succeeded perfectly. I had observed before, that a screen, a high one at least, placed on the land-side of trees, protects them nearly as effectually as one between them and the sea. It seems as if the sea air, forced by the obstacle beyond the trees to take a direction upwards, passed over their heads without injuring them.

Shanklin chine came next; a pretty place, with a deep ravine cut through the cliff, by an inconsiderable little rill. Then Sandown bay, where extensive barracks are built and building, and soldiers all about, basking lazily in the sun.



They wore dark-green dresses and mustaches. We enquired for the house that had been Mr John Wilkes's, and were shewn, under some very shabby apple-trees, a low square wooden building,—then a little farther, an old little brick building, with a wooden addition turned from the prospect. We saw the interior of the first building, which the woman in it told us had been Mr Wilkes's *smoking room*, or *Truscan room*, as she expressed it, and which used to be hung with fine tapestry, &c. &c. If the place had been ever so beautiful, it would be now quite destroyed by the barracks close by, and the road between it and the beach. But I am sorry to say (my companions being near relations of the patriot) that it can never have been otherwise than extremely paltry, and in the worst possible taste. The beach is flat, and it seems in fact the only part of the shore quite divested of beautiful accompaniments. From this to Ride, the country is rich and varied,—a good deal of wood, and many gentlemen's residences. Ride is a neat little town, from which you see Portsmouth at seven miles distance, and the road full of ships of war. There is a good shore to bathe in, covered carts, and warm-baths also.

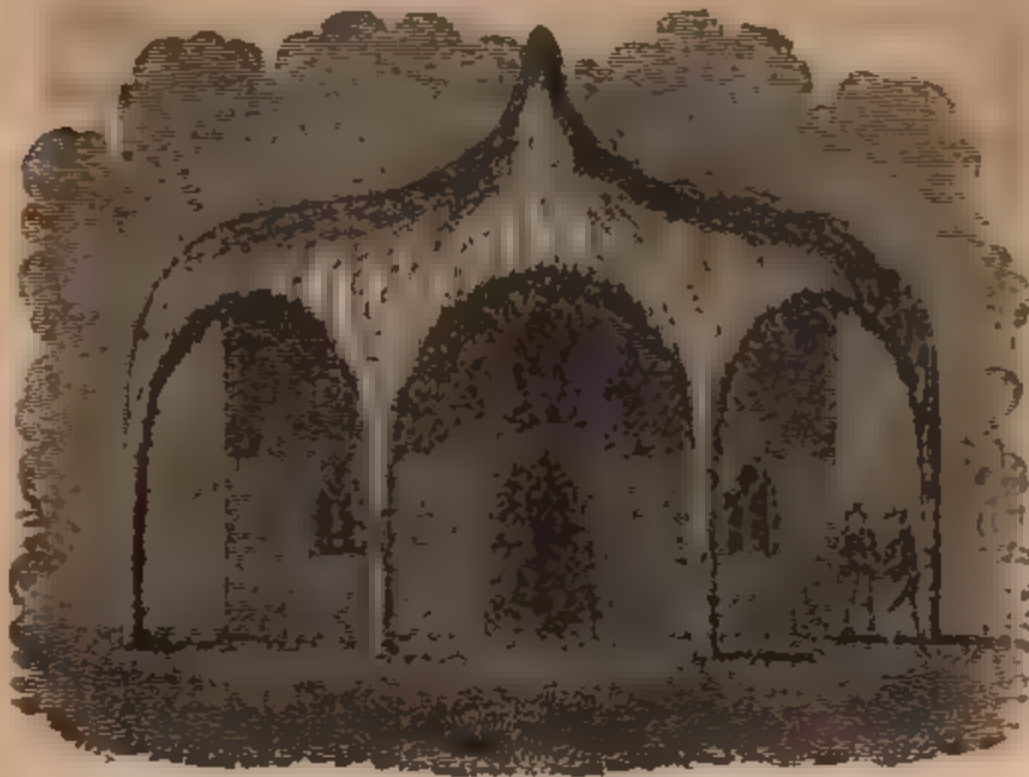
*July 2.*—Cowes and Newport. We learnt here the unfortunate rencontre between the American frigate *President* and the *Little Belt*. This event, and the condemnation of the American ship the

Fox, deciding the fate of a great number of other prizes under the orders in council, seem to render war inevitable. It is not a new remark, that those great political measures, upon which the fate of nations depends, are rarely determined by the common rules of reason, or the obvious interest of the parties. If that is really the case, we may indeed have war.

Cowes is a pretty place, with many gentlemen's houses near it as usual. One of them is a Gothic castle,—bran-new,—stuck round with towers and battlements. Not far from it a poorer neighbour has erected his own Gothic thatched cottage.\*

---

\* This poor neighbour is, I understand, the architect of the great castle.



The Gothic style is considered here as national, and certainly they use it freely, and as their own. Horace Walpole contributed, I fancy, to spread the taste and the misapplication of it.

Traversing the island through the middle of it, we are returned to our beautiful Under-cliff, with an intention of spending a few days there. The middle of the island by Newport, its capital, is, like all the rest, woody, fertile, and flourishing.

*July 6.*—*SteePhill.*—We have taken lodgings for a week in a fisherman's cottage,—a sort of an alehouse. It has been a perfect calm at sea for some days, which is unfavourable for fishing. Five or six boats have, in consequence, come to an anchor near here, and the men, who are idle, have spent their time in a room adjoining ours, drinking, or near the house playing at bowls. They sung frequently, two or three voices together, sea-songs in the true sailor style,—sometimes extremely well, oftener very badly :—altogether it was not to be borne long, and we were going away, when the wind arose, and they disappeared. This gave us, however, an opportunity of observing a new class of people, and, much to their credit, we found them remarkably well-behaved and decent, although noisy ;—no quarrels among themselves, and no absolute drunkenness. I was surprised to find their fish-

ing-tackle were made of osier, but not exactly the sort with which baskets are made,—the withy rope, as they call it, lasts good two years, although continually wet and dry; a hempen rope would hardly last so long, would cost ten times the price, and be much heavier. It makes also very good cables for light boats, and fastened to posts, makes inclosures. Taking advantage of the opportunity, I learnt the art of withy rope-making, and shall carry a sample of this economical manufacture to America.

*July 7.*—Lord D. has a beautiful cottage within a short mile of us, buried in trees and rocks, towering above the house in successive natural terraces, each carpeted over with short green turf, and edged with trees and shrubs, and creeping plants, clematis I think mostly, in wild luxuriance,—just a drest wilderness,—terminating above in a perpendicular wall of rocks. A short avenue of large old elms, leading to the house, forms a pointed arch, dark and lofty, of great effect. We observed a lamp placed under the trees, the light of which, in a dark night, on the trunks and branches, must be extremely fine. The rooms are hung with sea-views, some of them from the pencil of the noble owner; which shew him to be a painter among lords undoubtedly. We might have quarrelled with him for neglecting this beautiful place for years, as we understood he



had ; but his servant suggested a motive which does honour to his feelings. There is a seat upon Lord D.'s grounds, at a distance from the house, on the brink of an abrupt declivity over the sea, with a retrospect of all the lofty rocks, and tufted groves on the land-side, terminated by a terrace five or six hundred feet in height ; the sheep grazing on the very edge of it, and thus seen "athwart the sky," look as large as cows or horses. The ocean exhibited to-day, besides the usual fishing-smacks, a fleet of men-of-war, near enough to distinguish the port-holes ; all sails set, and gliding gently over the blue expanse. Their course was west,—Sir Joseph Yorke's squadron perhaps, bound for the coast of America ; and it may be our fate to meet these very ships at Sandy Hook, and to be captured by them ! The serene and harmless countenance of the ocean is, however, a tranquillizing sight to us on the eve of a long voyage.

The idea that this Under-cliff is liable to undergo a new *bouleversement*, spoils a little the enjoyment of it. The inhabitants appear, however, very easy on the subject. Our landlord, the fisherman, remarked on the subject, that all about appeared firm and strong ! There was, notwithstanding, a tremendous land-slip last winter, at the eastern extremity of this district, very like the one of which we had seen the effects at the



western extremity. This one extends over forty or fifty acres. The rents are frightful ; and the rocks are in some places ground to fragments, by their friction against each other. The old surface, with its vegetation, seems to have been swallowed up, and new soil, white and barren, substituted. We have seen the roots of trees, actually standing up in the air, while their branches were buried in the soil !—a poetical situation assuredly, which put us in mind of that picture of the deluge, in which two human feet only appear on the surface of the waters. This chaos of *debris* forms a promontory into the sea. The phenomenon of the land-slip, thus going on at the two extremities of the track, and not in the middle, seems to indicate that this middle has reached a solid basis, and is really now quite firm.

Wheat grows extremely well on this perturbed soil, mostly chalk ;—it is in many places a man's height. Potatoes and all other crops seem to succeed equally well. The low pastures are covered with fine Alderney cows, and the steep downs with sheep. Our guide-book informs us that this fortunate island yields seven times as much as its inhabitants consume. It enumerates all the cheeses, and all the sheep and cattle exported to London market ; and tells of a butcher who bought 1500 lambs at one purchase. However.

that may be, our fare here is very much confined to crabs, lobsters, and mackerel ; there is neither milk nor fruit to be had, and no butcher within some miles. Coals are 50s. a chaldron. Land rents at little more than 30s. per acre, the best ; the average, including the high downs for sheep-pasture, is much less. The farms are so contrived, as to have a portion of arable and pasture ; —there is but little land for sale. This spot unites the pastoral wildness of Scotland,—the luxuriant vegetation, verdure, and shade of the middle parts of England, with a bold shore, and an unbounded sea, continually traversed by ships.

We went to see, about two or three miles inland, a house of the honourable Mr —, which has some good pictures. St John watching Christ, asleep, by Guido,—very natural and good. Berghem's own portrait as a sportsman, by himself, something larger than Teniers' own portrait ; much the same dress, and as natural and good. A fine St Peter, by Annibal Carracci. Two good Titians. A bad Joseph and the Lady, by Albano. Two very large and good landscapes by Zucarelli. Salvator's Thieves. A Claude. I have hardly ever met with any picture of Claude's distinguished by that warmth of colouring, for which he is so celebrated. There is sometimes a hazy indistinctness in his pictures, which is very beautiful, but no glow. This is one of those

things which pass current on trust, without any body caring to examine whether there is any foundation for it. The trees of Claude are generally heavy lumps. Our conductress brought out of a dark closet a man's head in a platter (Cromwell's,) represented with sufficient truth to make one shudder. This house has likewise a collection of Greek marbles, the object of universal ambition in England. These are a little weather-beaten, as usual, and not the worse for that, it being the test of antiquity. A bust of Mrs Pelham, by Nollekin, gave us more pleasure than any of the antiques. It is no disparagement to Athens to say, that there were some bad artists there, or that the best were not born so. We took notice, particularly, of a very indifferent antique bull.

*July 8.*—We have been to see, and regret not to have discovered sooner, a very beautiful place near us, the lease of which belongs to Mr A. B. of London. The cottage is buried in trees, some of them very fine. It stands on a rising ground, among broken terraces of rocks, verdure, and shade, most beautifully intermixed, giving an idea of the Chinese hanging-gardens, without their affected irregularity ; and, at the top of all, the stupendous wall of the high cliff, as at Lord D.'s, but still better. This little paradise is blooming unseen ; the owner never comes to it,

but I dare say finds time for a tour every summer.

Walking over another very pretty place in the neighbourhood, we saw, below some trees, an inscription, informing us, that, under the sod hard by, lay the remains of a horse, a favourite Calabrian poney, who, after carrying his master, a Mr Bowdler, to the top of Vesuvius, farther than any horse had ascended before, all over the Alps, and a great part of Europe, had been permitted to die of pure old age, in peace and plenty, on this very spot.

The maid-servant of our lodgings, a simple, good-natured, honest creature, who was born on this spot, and never was out of sight of the land-slip, has a child ; but it turned out, on enquiry, that she never had a husband ; and I am informed that the landlady, a very pretty young woman, just married, has remarked on the occasion, that it was no uncommon case. She blamed the practice as *unsafe*, observing with great appearance of simplicity, that, for her part, she thought it was better to secure a husband first. We had much the same information in Cumberland, and in other parts of the country ; and I really think the facility of American manners, about which travellers have made ill-natured remarks, has precedents here to go by.

We have taken leave of crabs and mackerel,



and, re-crossing the island by a new road, we have met again with the same scenery of gentlemen's houses, and opulent farms, green pastures, and flourishing fields; the trees in all sheltered places very fine; and as uniformly stunted and bent to the ground, oaks particularly, in open places, although eight or ten miles inland.

The passage from Cowes to Southampton is 14 miles; we performed it in two hours, in a good sea-boat, a sloop, of which the master was tolerably drunk; the fare only one shilling a-head, the tenth part of the toll of some of the English rivers. Spithead, full of ships at anchor, appeared at about ten miles distance. Southampton bay itself is uninteresting, the shores being low; they are well-wooded, however, in many places, and diversified with gentlemen's houses. The ruins of Netley Abbey showed themselves to advantage above the trees.

*July 11.*—We left Southampton yesterday morning, and went first to Netley Abbey, about four miles out of the direct road to Portsmouth. The approach is fine; a vast grey pile buried in trees and overgrown with ivy;—dark shades behind and on both sides. We entered a large square court full of lofty trees (ash);—this must have been the cloisters;—thence through ruined arches to the chapel, the two great east and west windows still entire, and properly clothed with



ivy ; one of the wings or arms of the cross is down, the other standing. The centre of the chapel is a heap of ruins, and trees of much more than a century's growth shooting up from among them. I do not know whether these are not, upon the whole, the most picturesque monastic remains we have seen. Notwithstanding the uncommon heat of the day (probably 80°) it was cool, as well as dark, among these ruins: While we were employed in admiring and drawing, a large company arrived in two smart carriages, preceded by a convoy of provisions for a picturesque dinner ;—masters and servants dispersed immediately among our ruins, and the solitary aisles resounded with loud and trite remarks. The young ladies spoke tastefully ;—the men made jokes, and thought of the dinner ;—the wives deplored, in accents of terror, the rashness of the dear children climbing among stones. We gave up the field, and pursued our journey through a very pretty country, particularly along the little river Ilchin ;—the cottages lying so snug under their thick thatched roofs, and the chequered casements overgrown with woodbine and roses ; a smooth, short, green carpet before, and tufted groves behind. I cannot say I admire equally the castle style, which is nearly as prevalent ;—when not great it is grotesque. One of these little castellated dwellings, had its draw-

bridge and chains over a moat, not two yards in breadth, and a portecullis of painted wood over the gate, ready to fall on assailants. I recollect one of those miniature castles building at Richmond, half way up the hill, by the side of a dusty street, with “flanking wall that round it sweep,”<sup>24</sup> and embattled towers also, so small that a chimney-sweeper could hardly ascend into them, the whole built of hewn stone, and at great expence.\*

The entrance of the peninsula, upon which Portsmouth is situated, is protected against land-attacks by fortifications; but no questions are asked of travellers in passing them, or at the gates. The inns were full, and it was not without great difficulty that we could secure shelter for the night. That done, we took a walk along the walls, which are the resort of the *beau monde*, and from which there is a fine sea-view,—Spit-head and all the ships at anchor. The ladies seemed, in general, no better than they should be. Booths for a fair were building in the principal street where we lodged, and the crowd and noise were such, all night, as to render it impos-

---

\* I was fairly taken in by the appearance of hewn stone; this is, I understand, composition, and certainly very good of the kind.

sible to sleep. Early this morning we went to the beach, where there are convenient little carts for bathing; the water clean, warm, and pleasant, price 1s.

Being informed that the dock-yard was shewn to any body applying, we went there. It was dinner time, and we were desired to wait till the return of the workmen, whom we saw passing in review before us; in number three or four thousand men. Having been required to enter my name and residence in a book, kept for that purpose, and, having written of *New York*, our conductor reported the circumstance to a grave personage, called the governor of the works, who declared that I could not proceed, but that the ladies might. Not choosing, however, to avail themselves of the permission, we went away. As a woman properly instructed would answer the purpose of a spy just as well as a man, and as there would be no difficulty in procuring any information through the natives themselves, the degree of precaution now used is evidently insufficient; and if there really is any secret worth keeping, it would certainly be safer not to entrust it to any one, and refuse admittance altogether.

We proceeded next to Petworth, by Chichester, which has nothing remarkable but its cathedral. We did not stop to see it. A few miles

south of Petworth, coming down a hill, through a fine wood of lofty trees, we had a very grand view of the rich extensive plain below, dark with trees and evening shades. The sky was without a cloud, and in the west, "a line of insufferable brightness."

*July 12.*—Petworth belongs to Lord E.—a great edifice, too plain and simple for its size. The main front, 250 feet in length, is pierced with 21 windows in a line, level with the ground. Inside the suite of apartments is certainly very fine, and one of the rooms is adorned with Gibbon's best carved ornaments. Nothing can be lighter, and truer to life; birds and fish, flowers and fruit; but we had with us an antiquated housekeeper, who made us dwell rather longer than we liked on the details. The pictures had nothing remarkable. Henry VIII. broad and bulky, with straddling legs, and brutal mien, hangs on the wall in many places, painted by Holbein, and others, all in the same attitude. Three or four good Vandykes; some inferior portraits by him and Sir Peter Lely, the old subject of the old beauties. Many busts and statues, each with its pedigree, straight from Greece, Herculaneum, or the Tiber. Most of them are so defaced and mutilated, have been repaired in so many essential parts, and accommodated with entire new members, as to put me in mind of



Mr Peale's mammoth's skeleton, with just bone enough to give it a name, I distinguished, however, some good drapery figures, particularly a colossal one of a middle-aged man, sitting pensively. A very excellent portrait of Buonaparte, by Phillips, hollow cheeks, extremely sallow, a melancholy and very *mild* eye; it was painted during the short peace. A very good portrait of the late Duke of Bedford, perfectly handsome, but not remarkably sensible. Turenne by the side of him, rather plain, but full of spirit and intelligence. A great regularity of features supposes an habitual tranquillity of mind, rarely disturbed by strong emotions of any sort. When the energy of the passions, and of genius, is united to perfect beauty, and animates the features without disturbing their regularity, the expression may be called divine, and such is that of the Belvidere Apollo; a degree of perfection artists have rarely attained. The traces of human feelings are but the traces of death; wear and decay are written in the lines of an expressive countenance; and it belongs to the immortals only to burn without being consumed. The death of Cardinal Beaufort, by Sir Joshua Reynolds. The cardinal is too strong for a dying man, and seems writhing under bodily, rather than mental pain. A Lady Craven also, by Sir Joshua, not very good; not at all the expression one should ex-



peet; rather that of a good-natured, sober, modest mother of a family, caressing a little boy.

We were next conducted to the finest conservatory imaginable; the plants in the open ground, and not crowded; they remain there of course in summer, and the lights only are taken away. I never saw plants in such health and vigour; a heliotrope ten feet high, full of leaves and flowers, from the earth to the top, and perfuming the air. The scarlet fuchsia, eighteen feet high, also full of flowers. A scarlet geranium, covering a frame of fifteen feet by eight. One plant of the passion flower, running along the whole frame of the building, with a stem six inches round. No rare plants,—all for beauty and smell. We remarked a magnolia out of doors, against the house, thirty-six feet high, full of large white flowers. The kitchen-garden, all divided into *espalier* walls, covers thirteen acres,—not an inch of which seems unoccupied.

Lord E. is represented by the people of the country as a plain man, rather shy, odd, and whimsical; which is saying a great deal in a country where this disposition is common enough to escape observation. He suffers the peasants of his village to play bowls and cricket on the lawn before the house; to scribble on the walls, and even on the glass of his windows; yet he,

has just turned away a gardener for selling some vegetables out of a garden which might supply the country ten miles round, and I dare say does. This nobleman had a numerous family of children, the last two, only, legitimate; the latter died, and the title will pass to a collateral heir, with as small a portion as he can of an income of L. 80,000 a year. There are many men in England who are libertines out of modesty, or rather *mauvaise honte*, unable to control their awe of modest women; and I understand this disposition is particularly common among the nobility. It is probably the consequence of a late university education, and being kept too long out of general society. The contrary custom prevailing in France, had produced that universal polish by which the individual stamp of character was worn out and effaced. A worthless pebble might thus acquire some little lustre, while in England the richest diamond is apt to remain a rough stone.

The pleasure-grounds of Petworth, different from any we have seen in England, are planted with the largest trees, close together, something like a heavy-timbered American forest, of which they suggest the idea. Many of the trees were indeed American. We found here our old acquaintances the hemlock, the black spruce, the

tulip-tree, the occidental plane, the acacia,\* and several kinds of oaks. All these trees seem to accommodate themselves extremely well with the climate of England, and not to feel, while growing within the inclosed grounds of a peer of a monarchy, the loss of American liberty. Under their shade we observed the rhododendrum, the fragrant and the common azalia, and other American plants, finer and more luxuriant than in their native soil. In some places the trees, having sufficient space, grow in the English taste; and the spruce, thus civilized, extends its mighty limbs over the green lawn with the grace and majesty of a park oak.

Of the two nights we spent at Petworth, in a very good inn, the first afforded us all the rest of which we had been deprived at Portsmouth; the second was of a very different character. There happened to be a club-dinner in the room next to us, still sitting, and rather noisy when we went to bed. The company soon became so much more boisterous, as to destroy all hopes of sleep, and getting up, I procured a light, and took a

---

\* The acacia succeeds better in England than in America, where it is injured, and often destroyed, by a particular kind of worm. This tree affords a most valuable timber for ship-building, and grows very fast; yet it is never met with in England planted on a large scale for timber.

book, but reading was also impossible. The conversation, of which very little was lost, became more and more foolish every moment; the singing, breaking wine-glasses and chairs, and vociferating, lasted till three o'clock in the morning,—that is, until broad day-light,—when most of these convivial gentlemen staggered home one after the other, and those remaining were too far gone to give us any farther annoyance. This scene is, I believe, quite English, though less common than formerly.

The ploughs about here, and in Hampshire, have wheels in front to regulate the dip of the ploughshare; and, as one of the wheels runs in a furrow and the other not, the latter is made smaller. Horses are used universally. Farmers buy them very young, and sell them again when six years old, well broke, and at a considerable advance of price. They say that horses are nicer in their food, but consume less than oxen, and work faster. A pair of oxen, however, harnessed like horses, properly shod, and with bits in their mouths, will plough an acre every day in less than eight hours. It were to be wished that horse-flesh was brought to market like that of horned-cattle; and horses would gain by it more than men. An old ox is sent to the pasture for a couple of years; he does not labour,—grows fat,—and falls at last under the club of the but-



cher, without previous suffering :—a horse, on the contrary, the less spared as he is least able to labour, descends lower and lower as he grows old,—is ill used,—starved,—and given to the dogs. The fine cream-coloured horses of his Majesty have actually been seen in a vile hackney-coach. Were it not for the absurd prejudice against horse-flesh, the noble animals might have passed from the stable to the table of their master. I understand that horse-flesh is an article of food in Denmark.

The English boast of their humanity to animals, and may comparatively ; but although animals are treated less cruelly here than in France, and are for that reason much more docile and manageable, yet there is still much to be shocked at. If you have a mind to travel with any comfort, you must not venture to look under the collars or saddles of post-horses, as you might there meet with sights to make the best post-chaise uneasy. Between Petworth and Weston-House we perceived that one of the horses was streaming with blood about the neck ; he had been put in harness too soon after a bleeding. The post-boy stopped on the road, and went through the operation of fresh twisting of the skin, tying, and pinning,—very clumsy and painful,—but unavoidable : he agreed with me that it was very wrong to work horses too soon after bleeding.



for, said he, this is the third we have had in this situation, and the two others died of a mortification, and *they cost L.37 a-piece!* If you make any remark on a horse being lame or tired, they never fail to apply the whip instantly, by way of shewing the horse *can go*:—something like the consequence of Don Quixote's interfering in favour of the shepherd's boy. It is a strange, but certainly a happy dispensation of Providence, that the impression of these sort of things should weaken so rapidly, as soon as the object is out of sight, otherwise, as new ones presented themselves, such an accumulation of misery would at last render the situation of the traveller worse than that of his horses. The Supreme Author of good and evil has wisely ordered, that a scratch, or a drop of blood shed under our eyes, should awaken a more lively sympathy, than all the horrors of a field of battle, where we are not; and that distance of time should also come in aid of local distance, to blunt unavailing pity. I cannot help thinking, however, that if this organization of human nature had been trusted to me, I should have wished to make distant evils, and "others' woes," somewhat more present to our imagination and feelings. A distinct impression of the details of war, for instance; the agonies of the drenched field of honour, and the prolonged miseries of the military hospital; the horrors

of endless captivity, of famine, and of pestilence ; the hopeless despair of wives and mothers,—might then have damped that idiot admiration of ours for splendid deeds of desolation, and checked heroic ambition, by withdrawing a part at least of the recompense ;—for

Great heroes, howsoe'er inclined  
To harass and de-stroy mankind,  
Ne'er flesh the steel, or roll the thunder,  
Without some hopes of fame or plunder.

After spending a few days with our friends in Surrey, we returned to London the latter end of July. The road from Weston to Esher, by Dorking and Leatherhead, lies through a very pretty country, full of gentlemen's houses, either simple or magnificent, all in good taste. We paid a visit at one of them, and found a house spreading, broad and low, on a level lawn, and buried in fine trees and shrubs. Inside, the principal room furnished with prints pasted on a yellow wall, with a very narrow paper border, and prettily arranged ; books, busts, bronze figures, and elegant furniture in that and every other room,—the windows very large and few, opening like folding doors *à la Française*, and glazed diagonally, made of mahogany, and not painted. The river Mole crept sluggishly at a little distance from the house, and beyond it rose Boxhill, in

barren majesty, and covered with white chalk patches. It had been till lately clothed with an evergreen grove of box-trees, but they were sold last year, for the prodigious sum of L.12,000, and the hill remains shorn of its honours for some years at least.

Magnificent elms are felling on all sides for timber, the straightest for keel-pieces. We were shown Norbury Park on a height, Mr Locke's residence, whose talents are well known to us. I had seen and copied at Weston, the day before, a sketch of his composition, which would do honour to any artist, (Joseph explaining the dream of Pharaoh's officers). It is a great pity Mr Locke should have been born in a situation which makes him independent of his talents.

We found the inhabitants of London taken up with two recent occurrences. The splendid fête given by Miss L., a young lady, sole mistress of a fortune of half a million sterling. The supper is said to have fallen rather short, and it is no wonder, for Mr Gunter (the fashionable manager of fêtes) had *only* 2000 guineas for this same supper, exclusive of lights! The other object of public interest is, the late failure of the cow-pox-preservative property in two instances, in the space of a month. The son of Lord Grosvenor, vaccinated ten years ago, by the celebrated Dr Jenner himself, has taken the small-pox in a na-

tural way ; it was of a confluent sort, and the patient was in great danger. A few days after, the son of Sir —— was likewise attacked with the natural small-pox, less violently, but also ten years after vaccination. Can it be possible that the preservative property should not last beyond a certain number of years, and that it should be necessary to recur to vaccination every ten years ? It might be worth while to try inoculation of the small-pox at distant periods, with a view to ascertain the permanency of the preservative quality. So far, the efficacy of the cow-pox in preserving from the small pox, has failed only in one case out of a thousand. The inoculation for the small-pox itself missed three times as often, and was sometimes fatal ; while vaccination is without any danger whatsoever, and is attended with little or no sickness.

The persons with whom I have been lately, were theorists on the side of the *depreciation of paper* ; here I have conversed with men of business, who are against it, that is, do not, or will not, believe in it. Passing thus from one medium of opinions to another, you experience a sort of electrical shock of surprise ; and if the experiment is frequently repeated, it destroys at last, in a great degree, all confidence in one's self, and in others,—in the principles and in the



reason of men,—all respect for mankind,—all enthusiasm,—and even seriousness:—

*Tout animal reçut de la nature,  
Certain instinct dont la conduite est sûre,  
Et les humains n'ont que de la raison.*

This humiliating experiment, however, is calculated to inculcate the best possible lesson of forbearance and toleration. It is not to be wondered at that women, with so few opportunities of observing these varieties of views, and contradictory reasonings, unaccustomed to doubt, and carried away by their feelings, should be so generally intemperate in their zeal, and exaggerated in their opinions.

A wealthy individual, a great landholder, and a peer of the realm, has lately taken upon himself to sound the alarm of the depreciation in good earnest, and put it to the test; having sent a notice to his tenants, in which he tells them that bank paper representing no longer the real value stated in their leases, he means to call upon them for payment of their rents in the legal coin of the realm; and as gold was worth L.4 per ounce at the time these leases were granted, while its present value in the market is L.4, 14s. in default of gold coin, he would be satisfied with paper, at the rate of L.4, 14s. for every L.4, or



16½ per cent. difference, being the actual depreciation. The tenants are protected by law against the arrest of their persons, provided they tender bank-notes, but are liable to be ejected from their farms; and Parliament will have to protect them further. It is undeniable that the rent agreed upon in 1804 does not represent now the same value; and that the farmer, while selling his produce at an advanced price, proportioned to the depreciation, discharges his rent at the old or reduced price,—what he pays is nominal, and what he receives real. The landlord has a fair right, therefore, to come in for his share of the advanced price, and the interference of the legislature is hardly defensible on the ground of justice, although necessity may be pleaded in its favour. This is, however, to be said, that the rise of prices was in part foreseen in 1804, and that a farmer obtaining a long lease, might be induced to give a higher price than he could afford at first, in consideration of the advantages to accrue to him from the successive rise of prices during the course of his lease. It is like *Æsop's* basket, too heavy at setting out, and too light for the latter part of the journey; but which it would not be fair to fill up again at the half way. The zeal of the champions for the integrity of the currency, is not unlike that of the surgeon in *Gil Blas*, who, after wounding passengers in

the street, and retreating into his house, called forth through another door to proffer his services in the way of his profession.

The comedy called *the Cure for the Heart-ache* was acted yesterday at the Theatre of the Hay-Market. Elliston and Munden appeared in it, and gave us great pleasure, although they exaggerated the exaggerations of the play. But the taste of the English public requires this,—as thistles alone have power to stimulate the palate of certain animals. The object of the *petite piece* called the *Quadrupeds of Quedlinburgh*, was to ridicule the perverted morality and sentiments of the German drama, and at the same time the exhibition of horses on the stage. One of the personages has two wives, and one of the wives two husbands. One of the husbands, a prisoner in the castle of a merciless tyrant (Duke of Saxe Weimar), is liberated by the other husband, for no other apparent purpose but to get rid of one of his wives. He besieges the castle with a troop of horse, and batters down its walls with pistol-shot. The horses consist of a head and a tail, fastened before and behind the performers, with two sham legs of the rider, dangling about on each side, and a deep housing hiding the real legs. All the cant, childishness, grossness, and crude philosophy of the German drama, was, of course, mustered together, and excited much ri-

sibility ; the horses climbed walls, leapt, kicked, fought, lay down, and died, as Mr Kemble's horses might have done. All this was very ridiculous,—but I am not sure that the laugh of the audience was not more with the thing ridiculed, than at it. The English public is not easily burlesqued out of its pleasures, and to it a caricature is still a likeness. Some friends of the real quadrupeds hissed, but clapping got the better. The pale face and *nares acutissimæ* of the ex-minister Mr Canning was pointed out to us in the next box, in company with Lord M. ; he laughed very heartily,—and the nature of the laugh of the author of the Antijacobin could not be mistaken.

London is less empty than we expected, and the wheels of numerous carriages are still rattling over the pavement of Portman Square, near which we occupy the house of an absent friend, obligingly lent to us. Hyde Park is much frequented, and still green. The deer are so tame as to graze near the walks, and suffer the children to play with their horns. The swans, equally tame, come with their young ones, which are not white yet, to the margin of the Serpentine River, and take bread out of your hand.

We have in our neighbourhood one of those no-thoroughfare lanes or courts of which Voltaire wanted to change the indelicate name they bear in French into that of *impasse*. This one is

inhabited by a colony of Irish labourers, who fill every cellar and every garret,—a family in each room ; very poor, very uncleanly, and very turbulent. They give each other battle every Saturday night particularly, when heroes and heroines shew their prowess at fisty-cuffs, and roll together in the kennel, precisely as at Paris in the Fauxbourg St Marceau. We should never have known that there were such wretches as these in London, if we had not happened to reside in Orchard Street, Portman Square, which is one of the finest parts of the town. The uproar continued all last night, from Saturday to Sunday (5th August), and it was as impossible to sleep as at Petworth. A watchman called for assistance with his rattle. One or more of his brethren assembled ; and I overheard from the window one of them say, “ *If I go in I know I shall have a shower of brick-bats.*” To which another replied, very considerately, “ *Well, never mind, let them murder each other if they please.*” This shews what sort of a mild police there is in this immense town,—and yet there are as few crimes, or violence of any kind, committed here as at Paris, where the *guet-à-pied* and *guet-à-cheval* parade the streets, or at least used to do so, all night long, and even during the day, full armed. I have never heard any thing similar to the noise of these neighbours of ours in any other part of



the town at any hour of the night, even in St Giles's, which lies in the way to several of the playhouses.

We have spent a few days at East Barnet, eight miles from London. Half the distance is through a track of waste-land, called Finchley Common, the existence of which, at the very gates of the capital, is to me very surprising. It was formerly a favourite stand for robbers; but the war has provided for these bold spirits, and you may travel at present all over England in perfect safety. The road passes over a small ridge of hills, perhaps 300 feet in height, through which a subterraneous passage is now constructing; it is indeed pierced nearly through, and is 1000 feet in length; it will be secured by a cylinder of brick, 18 feet in diameter. This is the direct road to Scotland, and all the northern counties, and it is supposed that a light toll will easily defray the expence. Marine remains of various sorts have been discovered in digging this tunnel, and a new substance resembling amber, scattered in small masses. These hills (Hampstead and Highgate,) being the highest spots for some miles round London, enjoy a very fine prospect, and are covered with inns and country-houses.

On our return to town we stopped at Hackney, to see the ascension of a balloon. The



crowd on foot and in carriages was prodigious. An uninterrupted stream poured from all the avenues towards the spot (the garden of the Mermaid public-house), covering whole fields, the roofs of houses, and the highest trees, like a swarm of locusts, in order to see better what could not possibly escape their sight from any place. After waiting some hours, the balloon rose at last from its hiding-place, with two adventurers suspended in its gallery,—Mr Sadler, a professor in that line, and Captain Paget, a candidate for fame,—waving their flags. There was a short burst of applause, then a profound silence, and some time elapsed before shouts burst again from the immense multitude. The novelty to most people, the gracefulness of the sight, and the boldness of the deed, are calculated to excite very powerful emotions, which are felt simultaneously by every body, for a moment at least. The very circumstance of such an assemblage of men, animated with the same thought, and employed in the same pursuit, would be sufficient to produce a momentary enthusiasm, even if the object were still more insignificant than a balloon, and a couple of fool-hardy adventurers choosing to run the risk of their necks for the sake of being stared at by the multitude. The balloon rose nearly perpendicularly, inclining from us eastward. It was visible for twenty-two

minutes, and in about an hour descended near Tilbury Fort ; distance thirty miles.

I have already mentioned certain basins, or docks, situated below London, into which whole fleets of merchantmen are laid up under lock and key. We provided ourselves with a letter of introduction for the Captain of the West-India docks, and taking a boat at the Whitehall Stairs, towards the latter part of the ebbing tide, we descended swiftly through the whole length of the town. The Adelphi and Somerset House on the left, looked extremely well ; the latter indeed magnificent, with the same black and white stains as at St Paul's, and on all other stone buildings in London ; it has a singular effect and not a bad one. The bridge opposite Somerset House is just begun ; it will be only the fourth bridge, and not enough for this overgrown town. Paris has six or seven bridges. Blackfriars bridge is decaying rapidly. The stones are too soft, and scale off near the water's edge. The ornamental columns at each pier will not stand many years. It is a very handsome bridge. From all parts of the river the head and shoulders of St Paul's tower over every thing else, and its bright dome reflects the rays of the sun, invisible to the inhabitants of the busy world around its base, enveloped as they are in their own atmosphere of

smoke. Not far from it the monument rears its bold and light form in just proportions. And farther down, the old tower of London, which, although without beauty in itself, sets off the dull mass of private buildings. Nothing can well be uglier than London bridge; every arch is of a size different from its next neighbour; there are more solid than open parts; it is in fact like a thick wall, pierced with small unequal holes here and there, through which the current, dammed up by this clumsy fabric, rushes with great velocity, and in fact takes a leap, the difference between high and low water being upwards of 15 feet. Passengers are generally landed above, and taken up below the bridge; but being desirous of trying this little Niagara, which cannot be very dangerous, since so many boats pass it every day in safety, and being quite sure of reaching the shore by swimming, I remained with the boatman. He took the third arch, placed his boat in a direct line, then rested on his oars. The boat shot along an inclined plane, through the narrow hole, not 20 feet wide I believe,—ascended a little, then descended an abrupt step,—the prow straight down,—and up again in a moment,—lifting some water into the boat, which turned several times round in the eddy below the bridge, before it got into the straight current. I

am astonished this fall, repeated twice a day for some hours, has not undermined the bridge long ago.

Below London Bridge, the Thames begins to assume the appearance of a sea-port. You see shipping at anchor on both sides, many Dutch, Danes, and Swedes, with licences, I suppose, and many Americans ; two or three seventy-fours on the stocks, and some East Indiamen ; Admiral de Winter's ship afloat, dismantled. We soon found ourselves in a crowd of boats, very gaily attired, full of rowers, and in great activity. It was a rowing-match,—they appeared ready to start, and we took our station among the spectators. A shot fired was the signal. Three very light boats like the one we were in, 20 feet long, —4½ feet beam,—16 inches deep,—the greatest breadth in the middle,—sharp, fore and aft, like a shuttle,—clinker-built,—one man in each, with sculls. One of the champions was orange all over,—the other yellow,—the third red. In a few minutes there was a great cry of Foul ! foul ! answered equally loud with Fair ! fair ! The friends on both sides interfered and stopped the boats. What it was exactly we could not make out, some nice point, no doubt, as there was much vehement argumentation on both sides ; but apparently, without abuse or quarrelling ; things were adjusted and the race resumed. The con-



tending oarsmen passed very swiftly by us, straining every nerve, amidst shouts and acclamations. We saw them turn half a mile above, around a large boat stationed there for the purpose, decorated with streamers, and covered with the *beauxes* all in white. The orange man, who had the lead at first, seemed now to be overtaken by the red ;—the yellow far behind. Returning, they soon passed us again, on the other side, followed by a fleet of boats, and were out of sight in a few minutes, down the river ;—a band of music playing all the while.

We now landed at the West-India docks, and the captain of the docks gave us a guide. The river forms here a great bend, round a low head of land called the Isle of Dogs, through which a canal and several large basins have been dug, covering about sixty acres, and kept always full by means of locks, so that the largest ships may be always afloat. These basins are divided into districts of imports and exports, and surrounded by ranges of warehouses to a prodigious extent, like a town. An open shed along the whole line of the water, in front of the warehouses, receives the cargoes ; and the coopers, weighers, measurers, &c. attend to their several departments under cover. Cranes with chains are ready to hoist up the goods into the various warehouses. Whole fleets unload at the same time ;—repair, and load



again. No damage,—no pilfering,—no risk of fire in the warehouses, which are incombustible. This is the establishment of a giant trade. At present, indeed, the giant receives, but sends nothing away. The warehouses are so full, that it has been found necessary to hire temporary ones out of the docks. The export district is literally deserted. We went on board the largest ship in the West-India trade, (626 tons,) and another just arrived, the cabin hung round with naked swords and pikes,—muskets with fixed bayonets, and pistols ;—four great guns looking out of the cabin windows. There has been lately some relaxation in the system of continental exclusion ; a number of licensed vessels have sailed over with cargoes,—nine last week only. The powerful adversary of England, in his struggle to keep the head of his enemy down under water, has got his own in the same situation, and must come to the surface again to breathe awhile himself, finding the other harder to die than he expected. It appears to me, that the too much sugar is not likely to prove more fatal to England than the too little to France ; and that both sides have formed an exaggerated idea of the effect of this mode of warfare. They may inconvenience, but cannot destroy each other by such means.

In order to give some idea of the extent of the branch of commerce to which alone this basin is

appropriated, I shall copy here a statement of the cargoes discharged since the beginning of the institution, from a report of their committee, inserted in Cobbet's Political Register, vol. XV., p. 118 :—

In 1803, 363 vessels.	In 1806, 477 vessels.
1804, 354 ———	1807, 503 ———
1805, 421 ———	1808, 598 ———

In the course of five months of the last year there were 460 vessels discharged, and their cargoes consisted of the following articles : 160,000 hogsheads of sugar, 32,000 casks and 125,000 bags of coffee, 11,000 bales of cotton, besides a quantity of pimento, ginger, cocoa, and wine.—The wine is shipped from Madeira to the West Indies, by way of improving it, and thence to England.

Nearer town, and on the same side of the river, is another basin, the *London docks*, nearly as extensive, and others less so, each appropriated to different branches of trade, and for the use of British vessels only. Strangers have no hospitality to expect, and must sleep in the street,—that is to say, remain at anchor in the stream of the river, exposed to various inconveniences, accidents, and dangers, and to thefts, which were formerly very audacious and frequent. The Thames police, however, established within a

few years, has effectually checked the latter; and the river being disencumbered of British vessels by the use of the docks, foreign ones have also been benefited by them. The port of London, however, is still deemed expensive and inconvenient for foreign shipping.

On our return to London bridge, we found the scene quite altered; the channel below had filled up, by the tide flowing in, level with the channel above, and began to be even higher; and the stream ran up through the bridge very swiftly. We landed at the Adelphi, and went up to the terrace, which has an extensive view over the river, but not a beautiful one. The river here is navigated by few other vessels besides coal-barges, and the opposite side (Southwark,) presents a confused heap of mean buildings, unrelieved by a single object of greatness or elegance. Over the door of a house on this terrace, we read *Mrs Garrick*,—the very house and the very widow of the great Garrick!

The news of the day among the *beau monde* of the capital is rather a bad story. An eminent patriot, the head of the reformers, had, it seems, a love affair, years ago, with a lady of quality. The lady became pregnant,—she was a married woman. But, as there were some reasons to suppose her husband would not consider himself as the father of the child, and might turn the lady

and her progeny out of doors, the patriot, who is very rich, was induced to execute a bond for L.20,000, to be paid in that event only; the bond to be deposited in the hands of the brother of the lady, as trustee. The child is said to be the *patriote tout craché*; and the latter paid, on account of his bond, L.5000 into the hands of the trustee. Yet, as the contemplated separation did not in fact take place, he now claims that sum back again, and has begun a suit at law. The consequent publicity of all the facts gives rise, of course, to a great deal of scandal. And it is not the least disgusting part of the story, that the lady of quality is said to have herself instigated the suit, in order to be revenged of her brother, who had pocketed the L.5000, without giving her any of it. It is difficult to say which of the parties appears in the most ridiculous and contemptible light; the brother chosen confidant of such a transaction, and cheating both the parties; the patriot avaricious, and a dupe; the lady of quality vindictive, and debauched; or the contented husband! These sorts of things are done, no doubt, in other countries—but they are kept secret. Here, the habit of seeing every thing published in the newspapers seems to have blunted, at least, the very sense of honourable shame. I have heard, indeed, some persons, considerable among the

whigs, pronounce the patriot to be a *lost man*; and assert that he never would get over the scandal of this affair. But all the inference to be drawn from this declaration is, that the patriot does not stand better with whigs than with to-ries; had it been otherwise, they would have contrived to make out a better case for him.

America and the Americans take up very little of the attention of Europe; and, even here, where there are so many points of contact with the people of the United States, they would be surprised to find their feelings of partiality or of hatred so faintly reciprocated. An official letter of the officer who had the late unfortunate *ren-contre* with the Little Belt, as published in the newspapers, was, however, mentioned at a dinner where I happened to be lately; and the matter and style of that letter were given as an instance of the want of temper and manners, and the bad tone altogether, so conspicuous in most productions of that sort in America. The writer of this letter was charged with having published, many years before, a still more objectionable account of an action between a French and an American frigate. It was remarked, at the same time, that the narrator of the commonest incident inserted in a newspaper, nearly the only specimen of American literature known in Europe, seemed to think it a fit opportunity to esta-



blish his claim to pathetic eloquence, or liveliness and wit ; which was always so utterly *manqué*, and in such inveterate bad taste, as to excite the astonishment of European readers ; and must necessarily lead them to suppose the state of manners in the United States, and general information, very inferior to what it certainly is. Ample justice was done to the talent for abuse of the political writers of that country,—the force, if not the originality, of their invective, shewing them to have profited by the long residence of Mr Cobbet among them.

A friend of America mentioned, as an exception to this general prevalence of bad taste, the practice of the American bar, which, he maintained, was vastly more becoming the dignity of the law, and better fitted to the end of justice, than the pert, flippant, and insolent mode of examining witnesses, and handling the reputation and character of adverse parties, which prevails in England to a disgusting degree, and may well afford to an American the opportunity of retorting the accusation of bad taste. He suggested also, that the legislature of the United States was not so deficient in talents, liberality, and information, as the very imperfect report of their speeches and proceedings, given in the newspapers, might induce European readers to suppose. The bad taste of their jokes, when they

attempted any, was, to be sure, very striking; their invective was coarse, and their elevation commonly bombastic and frothy. But when they relinquished imagination, and kept to plain sense and reason, it was maintained that some of the members of the Congress would do honour to a British Parliament. One, indeed, who is said to have taken Chatham for his model, was noticed for the peculiar vigour and originality of his eloquence; yet it was thought to be generally too high, or too low, either turgid or trivial, and, with superior advantages of fortune and education, often vulgar, both in the language and ideas.

The style of an illustrious personage who ranks among the few literati of the United States, and has been their first magistrate, was mentioned as another instance of vicious taste, involved, over-fine, affectedly philosophical, ingenious rather than sound, and corrupted by the mixture of foreign idioms. An instance of perfect purity of taste, of justness of conception and expression, was at last unanimously acknowledged, in a man who stands equally pre-eminent in the old and in the new world, as a hero, a patriot, and a sage. It belongs to Washington alone to be thus held a model of all that is great and good. Another of the heroes of American independence,\* and

---

\* Hamilton.

a man of more genius, as much purity, but less unerring sense than Washington,—was supposed to have lent his pen to him. He might, in some instances, and certainly did, in the most memorable, and the last ; but Washington's style was too uniformly good, and on all occasions, public or private, not to have been essentially his own.

From American taste and manners, the conversation naturally turned to American politics ; and a gentleman, distinguished by his legal and legislative eloquence, a statesman who has been denominated the British Cicero, disapproved the haughty tone of the British government in regard to that country. The Americans, he said, shew a provoking partiality for our enemy, and an offensive dislike of ourselves, without any adequate cause,—let it be so ; the surest way to remove these prejudices would be, to act as if we were not sensible that they exist. We can be magnanimous with impunity, now that we are the strongest, and might hope to effect a cure before the time comes when we shall be compelled to be proud in our own defence. Lord Erskine, ex-chancellor, for I have already sufficiently designated him, is about sixty years of age, of a noble, frank, and expressive countenance,—speaking well, freely, and without pretensions, and with the utmost good humour. Faithful to the doctrines of his party, he expressed himself

on the consequences of the war with great dependency. The country is brought to the brink of ruin,—in fact it *is* ruined,—land is the only safe property,—stick to acres, &c. &c. Farming was talked of; and, in proof of the universality of the taste for agriculture as a pursuit here, I shall state, that Lord E., who was, early in life, in the army, and I believe in the navy also, followed afterwards the law as a profession, became chancellor, and was all his life a man of the world as well as a man of business,—seemed as much *au fait* on the subject, as if he had spent his whole life on the family estate in Scotland. Any body may secure, he told us, L.10,000 a-year, by planting 400 acres with larches and Scotch pines,—only twenty acres each year. At the end of twenty years, the first twenty acres, at the rate of 4000 saplings to an acre, and at 2s. 6d. a-piece, would produce just L.10,000. The second year's planting would, of course, come to perfection the next year after this; and thus every year "twenty more, kill them," or rather cut them down, and let them grow again; for new shoots would continue to spring up from the old stumps for ages. I do not know, however, how far this calculation would do in practice, if many people went upon the same scheme.

Peat-lands, I understood, were drained by



means of ditches, ten feet deep. The peat spread upon other land as manure, had been known to raise the rent from 30s. to L. 3 an acre; while the peat-land itself, thus drained and covered with lime, became highly fertile. This process has been followed in Ireland with great success. But the Irish love their bogs, and do not approve of their being encroached on in this manner.

Sept. 5.—Wishing to see, or rather thinking it incumbent on me to see, something of the prisons of this capital, I called to-day at the most considerable of them, Newgate. A turnkey took me up a back stair-case to the leads, from which, like Asmodeus in the *Diabla Boiteux*, I had a view into the interior, and could see what was doing in the different divisions of this melancholy abode. We first perched upon the debtors' ward, —they sat and walked about in two courts, paved with flag-stones, and very clean; the women separated from the men. Some of the women, (they were few) held up their hands to me for alms. I observed written on the wall, in very large letters, *Lord Moira for ever*.\* Then we went to the felons under sentence of death. They were playing fives against the wall of a narrow court; their irons fastened on one leg

---

\* He has made some motions in Parliament in favour of insolvent debtors.



only, from the knee to the ankle, over a soft of cushion, and so arranged as to make no noise, and to be no impediment at all to their motions; in fact a mere matter of form,—and so is also, in a great degree, the sentence of death itself. Not one of these people appeared to believe it serious. One of them, whose companions were lately executed for forgery, \* had been reprieved the day before, having turned evidence, and they were all playing with great briskness and glee. In one of the courts, the one, I think, for felons under sentence of transportation, I was shewn the man who fired a pistol at the king twelve or fifteen years ago, at the theatre. He stood picking his teeth in a corner very composedly,—well dressed, and looking young (he must have been quite young at the time.) I asked whether the man was insane; *Not at all*, said the turnkey, *no more than you, only very cunning*. But what is there so cunning in getting himself shut up here for life? They have made him foreman of the ward, he has a good salary,—a guinea a-week, I think he said, *happy as a king,—eats the best of every thing,—what can he want more!* The transportation ladies, crowded in a small court, were much more disorderly than the men. They threatened

---

\* There is no pardon for forgery.

and wrangled among themselves, singing, vociferating, and, as much as the narrow space allowed, moving about in all sorts of dresses,—one of them in men's clothes. They are not in irons like the men. In a more spacious court, separated from these women by a high wall, were state prisoners, as my guide called them, playing fives (the favourite pastime of Newgate it seems.) One of them, well dressed, and wearing powder, about forty years of age, was pointed out to me, as Astlett of the bank. He was playing merrily with another gentleman, as my guide, a most vulgar wretch, called them. This other gentleman was a printer, who had been there two years for *striking for wages*, and has one or two more years to stay. Three or four years confinement in Newgate, for a confederacy of journeymen to have their wages raised, seems to me most excessive, especially as their employers may confederate as much as they please among themselves for the reduction of wages. The associations of workmen, and raising a fund among themselves under certain officers, have been thought a contrivance of revolutionary tendency; and there may have been something of that sort in the present case. I enquired for Mr Cobbett, expecting to see him among the gentlemen.—*Oh! no*, said my turnkey, *he is too great for that.—Where is he then?—Why he is in the governor's house,—I'll show you,*

—*plenty of money, and that is every thing you know.* Then walking farther on the leads, he shewed me a grated door, through which I could see a carpeted room,—Mr Cobbett's room. He has the key of the grated door, and therefore, free access to this leaden roof, which is extensive, high, and airy, with a most beautiful view of St Paul's, and over great part of the city. His family is with him, and he continues to pour out his torrent of abuse as freely as ever, on every thing and every body in turn. Mr Cobbett seems to me to furnish, without intending it, the same sort of evidence in favour of the existence of the liberty of the press in his own country, as a philosopher of antiquity gave of the existence of motion.

The strange medley of licentiousness and legal restraint,—of freedom and confinement,—of punishment for what is done, and liberty to do the same again,—is really very curious. An heterogeneous compound it seems at first; complex,—artificial,—inconsistent, and laboriously insufficient; but, I think, best upon the whole. The constitution has provided certain civil ingredients; they are thrown together, and left to ferment, and struggle, and combine, abandoned to their chemical affinities. The chemist, to be sure, is accused of not giving always fair play to the experiment, and meddling with the process, as his views incline to particular results. But, upon the

whole, how much nearer it comes to the immutability of general laws, than the *simple* arbitrary processes of other countries !

During a visit we lately made at East Barnet, about eight miles from London, the beautiful situation of the burying-ground attracted my attention. I had observed before that this last home of the English was generally pleasantly situated ; and in South Wales we found the graves often covered with growing flowers, carefully cultivated by the friends of the individual whose body lies underneath ;—the idea does credit to Welch feelings. English feelings shew themselves in a different manner. The little comforts of the dead are carefully attended to ; and, as dampness is a thing most dreaded in this moist climate, there are drains to keep the vaults dry, and air-holes through plates of iron to give them fresh air ; a universal endeavour is also observable to put off the *parfait oubli*, into which obscure names fall so soon after death, by an urn,—an iron railing,—a stone,—a simple board,—all bearing inscriptions, where something more than mere name and date is recorded. Rank and titles stand first, and require nothing else ; these wanting, virtues are told of, and some ambitious quotation from the poets is made to vouch for them ;—the deceased was either great or good. I have noticed, however, inscriptions boasting of obscurity, as if



it had been a matter of choice, like Piron's epitaph,—*Ci gît Piron, qui ne fut rien,—pas même académicien.*

Sept. 9.—We are just returned from Richmond, where we went two days ago to take leave of our friends, with a hope that it will not prove for ever. We went by water, and returned the same way, in order to see more of the banks of the Thames, and to avoid the dust, the weather being dry and warm; that is, 76° to 78° of Fahrenheit's in the shade at noon, and 70° at night; a delightful temperature;—it is in fact never too warm here in the house. We performed the thirty miles to and from Richmond in one of the small boats already described, with one rower only; fare 12s. each time, and 1s. gratuity. The greatest part of the banks of the river are quite flat,—too many houses,—and the immediate water edge muddy, reeds and sedge. The river itself is clear. You see here and there a number of beautiful spots,—beautiful from the luxuriance of the vegetation,—neat lawns, and large trees,—but without much play of ground, or any thing properly picturesque. We noticed the cedar of Lebanon, the American tulip-tree and plane, wonderful fine elms, and untrimmed willows, in their natural state, which they hardly ever retain in Europe. We were shewn on the south bank of the river, near Putney, the house of Mrs Clarke, of impudent fame; and our



boatman, as much *au fait* of the news of the court as that of Henry IV., informed us, that the illustrious lover still saw his siren ;—a most extraordinary circumstance, if true. The country-house of Mr Hoare, the banker (the same gentleman, I presume, who does not suffer his visitors at Stourhead to sit down), looks very well. A small place belonging to Mrs Braham (Signora Storace,) appears very pretty. The Margravine of Anspach's (Lady Craven,) is a house *à pretensions*. There is a ruin, which seems ready to tumble down only because it is ill built ; it was erected for a theatre. The ruin, the house, the summer-house, and other picturesquenesses, are all huddled together, as in French-English gardens. The Duke of Buccleuch's, under the hill at Richmond, looks perhaps better than any other place on the river ; but then the grounds are very small, and crowded between the highroad and the river ; another sort of highroad without dust. I own I can hardly forgive the Lord of the Esk for preferring the banks of the Thames as a residence. This latter river makes the delight of the cockneys of London ; and, on Sunday particularly, the number of pleasure-boats plying between Richmond and the capital is prodigious ; they are generally covered with an awning, and decorated with flags and streamers. The custom of stopping on the lawns along the river, and making a *repas cham-*

~~After~~ with provisions brought in the boat, proves, I suppose, a great nuisance to the refined proprietors of these favourite spots; for I have observed on several of them boards put up, with writing, forbidding such trespasses and vulgar sports on their premises. The Bishop of London, wanting to put a stop to this profanation of the Sabbath, thought it necessary to ascertain first the extent of the evil; and to that end had the number of boats passing under the bridge in the course of one Sunday taken down,—but finding it to exceed 4000, he gave it up in despair. Difficult as it should seem to be drowned in so inconsiderable a river as the Thames above London, accidents are frequent, from the imprudence of the city navigators, who carry sail in these small boats, flat, and without ballast. I have seen some of them sitting or lying over the awning, with the true temerity of inexperience.

No trade is inconsiderable in London for the man who is in vogue; it is a condensed world, where the smallest attraction finds multitudes in its sphere. Observing one day the admirable facility with which a friend of mine shaved himself, I enquired how he contrived to keep his razors in such good order? Mr Clarke of Exeter Change, he told me, furnishes the requisite. This ingenious person has amassed a fortune of L.100,000 by selling powder to sharpen ra-

zors. Being curious to know a person so distinguished in his line, I repaired to Exeter Change the very next day, and was shewn, at the extremity of the double row of shops, which all belong, I found, to Mr Clarke, that gentleman himself, established in a little nook behind the gate. He received me very civilly,—presented the only chair he could command,—and, at my request, gave me a lesson of razor-strapping, pronouncing the word *razor* like *ra* in *rasp*, which, from such a high authority, must be considered as settling the pronounciation. For the sum of two shillings I have acquired all the skill, together with the materials, necessary to secure for the rest of my life a blessing I had wished for during thirty years, to wit, a constantly sharp razor. While I was there a gentleman called on business, and Mr Clarke talked about bonds and mortgages,—lands and houses,—strapping all the while. A young girl, meantime, brought him his frugal dinner in a small basket,—and he sleeps, I believe, in the loft above his shop. Mr Clarke conversed upon politics and America with very good sense.

No females of any rank are admitted into either House of Parliament during the sittings, but are admitted to see it at other times as well as men, and we availed ourselves of this one morning. Some of the attendants are always

within call ;—the settled price is a shilling for the House of Lords, and half price for the Commons. The upper house is rather the shabbiest of the two,—the seats are of dirty red cloth,—the walls hung round with an old tarnished tapestry, representing the Armada—and the famous woolsack, in tatters, is only a sort of deal bench, stuffed with hay. The temporary inclosure, made for the reception of the witnesses in the late trial on the Berkely peerage, was still standing. The scandal of the evidence adduced on that trial is fresh in the memory of the public.

An acquaintance of ours occupies the house that was Richardson's at Hammersmith ; it is irregular,—rather small,—a little way from the road,—has an excellent garden behind, of about two acres,—walled round, and plenty of fine fruit,—green gages,—nectarines,—pears and grapes, some of which may very well have been planted by the author of *Clarissa*. The greatest part of the ground is occupied by a neat lawn and a few trees. This, I should suspect, was probably a trim parterre in his time, with box borders.

The water with which London is supplied, was, it seems, conveyed by means of wooden pipes or logs, perforated, lying under ground, from which small leaden pipes branched out to each house. Workmen are now employed in taking up these logs, which appear mostly decayed, and substi-



tuting cast-iron pipes. Those in the main streets, such as Oxford Street and Holborn, are enormously large; upwards of two feet diameter, branching out, down the side streets, into pipes of the diameter of six inches. The water must acquire a ferruginous quality in its passage through so much iron. I think glass pipes might be made sufficiently thick to bear moving; and once in the ground, would last for ever, and communicate no impurity to the water.

There are many native East Indians lately landed. They walk about the town with immense umbrellas, particoloured, red and white, in alternate ribs, and a deep fringe all round. Who will say now that there is no sun in London, when tropical people are obliged to screen themselves from its beams! These men, who seem to be people of some consequence, are extremely small and meagre. It must seem to them as if they were among Patagonians, although the inhabitants of London have no particular claim to size. They are much stared at, but not insulted. An English mob is not that rude unmannerly thing it is generally taken for. It is difficult to conjecture what idea an East Indian may form, beforehand, of the mighty *company* and its august court; but I should think he must experience some surprise as he approaches the foot of his sovereign's throne, in Leaden-Hall Street.



A singular cause came lately before the court, characteristic of the manners and government of this country. Education has been, for some time past, much in fashion, and there are schools organizing everywhere, not only for the people in general, but for the army. The colonel of a regiment of local militia caused a school to be established for his men; one of them, however, refused to attend, and, in consequence of general orders from the colonel, was put into confinement. The man has since sued the officer who executed the colonel's orders,—recovered L.134, 10s. 10d., and will probably recover further damages against the colonel himself who gave the order. A soldier may disobey orders which are not authorised by the articles of war,—he may even encourage his fellows to disobey the same; and the officer who receives an order from his superior officer, is liable to be prosecuted by the civil authority, if the order should happen to be irregular; at the same time that he is liable to punishment, by the articles of war, if he should refuse to obey, under a mistaken idea of the order being irregular. Therefore, it is incumbent on a military man of any grade to be learned in the law, both civil and military.

We left London on our return to America, on Sunday the 15th of September, 1811, and arrived on Wednesday evening at Liverpool, four hot

and dusty days. I am convinced there is sun and blue sky enough in England to satisfy any reasonable person. We travelled by Coventry, Lichfield, Newcastle-under-Lyne, and Norwich, 226 miles; about 20 miles more than the real distance, owing to the custom of charging one mile for a fraction of a mile at every stage.

We had seen Lichfield before, and had conceived the country round it to be flat and marshy, instead of which, we found it at this time, by a different road, varied and beautiful. We admired the fine cathedral once more; the spires, three in number, and built of stone to the top, are bold and light. The innumerable statues, in niches, are so worn and defaced by time, as to disguise the miserable execution and shocking taste of burlesque and low humour, general in the Gothic age: Those venerable stumps suit their situation infinitely better as they are, than as they were. The rude figures about the walls of Gothic churches, principally inside, lolling out their tongues, and pointing scornfully with their fingers, alluded, I understand, to the continual low squabbles between the regular and the secular clergy. The fine view of the Lichfield cathedral, from the bridge leading to it, would be much improved if the few houses between it and the water were removed, and a lawn substituted. Innumerable flights of rooks fill all the inaccessible holes with

their nests ; they skim the air, and wheel around the walls and spires of the venerable pile, like the flights of sea-birds at the Needles.

The country, nearly the whole way, had quite a woody appearance, from the number of large hedge-row elms and ashes,—each distant view appeared like a forest. The land, mostly meadows and pastures ;—very few corn fields, at least, compared to those on the Continent, where you meet everywhere with boundless fields of waving corn. This country may well require foreign supplies of grain. We passed the grand junction and other canals many times, on handsome stone bridges, and once went under the canal, by a sort of tunnel. These canals are rarely carried on in a strait line for any long continuance, but wind around hills, gracefully enough, with a neat track path on one side, and are never offensive except when carried along-side a river ; the effect being in these cases very awkward.

We passed some very showy barracks, built of freestone, at a vast expence, with many subdivisions, and enclosed with high walls. The Romans had no such establishments for their army, —mud huts, and a ditch, and all done by the soldiers themselves ; who, thus trained and employed, bore fatigue and hardships, that now destroy more men than the sword, in a British army particularly, I believe. The men loiter or lie about

in the shade ;—neat and good-looking, but very ill prepared for a campaign in Portugal. This applies also to their cavalry. The horses are certainly handsome ;—high fed, and pampered ;—their charge is spirited and powerful ; but every body says they are much sooner knocked up than the small, lean cattle of the French cavalry.

Lord Stafford has built himself a fine Egyptian Mausoleum, near ———, by the side of a dusty road, unscreened by any trees, and staring on travellers, who cannot help enquiring what this fine thing is for, which spoils a capital stand for an inn. The house itself has before it an extensive piece of water, artificial I presume, and fine woods hanging over. Lord Anson has a fine seat in the neighbourhood, and many other noblemen and gentlemen ; in fact the whole country is occupied by the rich and the great, and my astonishment is unabated. Where do the poor hide themselves ?—we do not perceive their dwellings anywhere. There are a few cottages to be seen, but the pots of geranium inside the windows, jessamine and roses outside, seem to place them above the reach of common labourers ; those of America, with double pay, and provisions at half price, have no such habitations, at least as to neatness and good repair.

From Newcastle-under-Lyne, we went two miles out of our way to visit Etruria, the famous



manufactory of earthen ware, founded by Wedgwood and Bentley, about fifty years ago. The clay is ground by means of screws *sans fin* passing through certain frames of the shape of funnels, and by other processes; then washed in a quantity of water, which carries away the finest parts only, obtained afterwards by the evaporation of the water. Flints calcined and pulverized are worked in the same manner. These substances, mixed together in certain proportions, determined by the kind of ware intended to be made, form a paste, which is modelled and shaped by skilful hands. The neat, strong, light, and beautiful ware, known all over Europe by the name of Wedgewood, need not be described. This is not, however, a simple manufactory of plates and dishes: Mr Bentley, one of its founders, was a man of taste, and had travelled in Italy. He introduced the classical forms of antique vases, as much as these could be applied to real use in these modern times. He also imitated, with great success, the fine ornamental vases of Greece and Rome, as well as antique cameos.

To form an idea of the vast extent of these works, it is enough to know that the force of a steam-engine, of eighty horse power, is requisite to set the whole in motion, and overcome the inertia of so much clay and water. You see but few workmen besides those employed in model-



ling the clay. All such processes as require the mere exertion of force regularly and uniformly applied, are performed by various machines, all receiving their first impulse from the steam-engine. The unerring exactness and power, ever equal to a given end of these creations of human intelligence, never fail to produce in me a lively feeling of admiration and enthusiasm, which I may have expressed before, although not half so often as it has been felt.

The coating of the Wedgewood ware was originally, I believe, composed of calx of lead, *silex*, and pounded glass. This glazing, being in some degree soluble by acids, might be dangerous to health ; and I believe the lead is now totally excluded from its composition. These substances, with the addition, I believe, of some soda, are ground in water to the consistency of cream. The vase, already baked, is dipped into the liquor, which penetrates its pores, and leaves in them, and on the surface, by drying up, an extremely fine powder, which is afterwards vitrified by exposure to heat, and partly incorporated in the substance of the ware. The flowers, and other coloured ornaments, are applied by the hands of female artists generally, and with much dexterity and quickness.

A *private* canal receives the produce of the manufactory at the very door, and conveys it to

the great junction canal, by which labour and breakage are saved.

When I remember the common-ware used in France, coarse and heavy, with the glazing scaling off, or full of cracks crossing each other in every direction, like lace-work, and retaining in their interstices the various juices of a hundred successive dinners; the vulgar blue border carried all round an awkward scalloped edge; it seems to me as if the useful arts had been then comparatively in their infancy.\*

The county of Cheshire, which we have last traversed, is famed for its salt-works and its cheeses. The salt-springs, with which it abounds, were used by the inhabitants long before they understood the art of making salt by evaporation and crystallization; for we find Henry VI. inviting Dutchmen to come over and instruct his barbarous subjects in that simple art. The discovery of the beds of fossil, or rock-salt, is of a much more recent date; the first was found in 1670, at the depth of 34 yards, in searching for coals near Northwich. The bed was 30 yards in thickness. This discovery occasioned new researches; and the same bed was discovered to extend all over the immediate neighbourhood.

---

\* The writer has had a glimpse of France again (1815), and acknowledges great improvements, in the arts at least, and particularly the one in question.

In 1779, a new bed, or stratum of salt, was discovered near Lawton, 15 or 20 miles to the south-east of the first mines, at the depth of 42 yards, four feet thick only. Beneath the salt, was a stratum of indurated clay of 10 yards; then a second bed of salt of four yards; then 15 yards of the same clay; and, finally, a third bed of salt, through which they penetrated to the depth of 24 yards, when, finding that the centre of the bed, forming about 14 yards, was of a purer quality than the parts above or below, they stopped there. This experiment encouraged the miners of Northwich to look deeper for purer salt; and, in 1781, they penetrated to a new stratum of salt, 40 yards in thickness, separated from the old one by a stratum of indurated clay of 10 yards. The centre of this new bed of salt was found to be much more free from earthy particles; and it has been worked ever since. We descended into this mine. My companions, dressed in the costume of the place, a flannel over all, were seated in a large tub, suspended by a rope; one of the miners stood on the edge, to keep the tub steady in its descent.\* At the

---

\* A miner had been precipitated, a short time before, down this shaft with the tub, which had not been properly secured, and, of course, killed on the spot. The particulars of this accident were related to us by his own father and mother.

depth of 330 feet, we found ourselves in a sort of palace of salt. The ceiling, about 20 feet high, was supported by pillars 15 feet thick, at very bold, and, I should think, alarming distances, considering the prodigious weight above. I measured 53 steps (159 feet) between some of them ! The area of the excavation may be equal to two or three acres ; and, if the work proceeds on the same plan, there will be some accidents. Other mines, indeed, have sunk in ; and corresponding hollows, on the surface of the ground above, are shewn in several places in the neighbourhood. This rock of salt is much harder than I should have expected ; and, besides the use of the pick-axe, the wedge, and the crow-bar, the miners are obliged to blast with gunpowder. Some fragments are of the pure muriate of soda, quite transparent ;—but the general mass is of a dull reddish colour. We did not observe that it reflected the lights we carried, although that effect is reported to take place. The horizontal sections of the bed of rock-salt present various figures like sections of pillars, or a sort of Mosaic work, formed by concentric lines of an alternate paler and darker tint ; the intervals of the figures being of a whiter and purer salt, and the figures themselves varying from 2 to 12 feet in diameter. This regular arrangement supposes the fluidity of the mass at the same period either by



fusion or solution. The Huttonians see, in the Mosaic work, the sections of prismatic pillars, like those of the basalt, and conclude that the mass has been in a state of fusion by fire; while the Wernerians find, in some marks of stratification, a clear indication of the agency of the ocean.\* The Huttonian theory, however, admitting the double agency of water and of fire, possesses in this, as in other respects, more probability. The argillaceous strata, interposed between each stratum of salt, as well above as beneath them, parallel to each other, and with a uniform dip of about one foot in nine, have certainly been formed by water; and it is scarcely possible to suppose a different origin to the intervening salt strata. A solution by heat may, however, have taken place at a subsequent period, and determined the prismatic arrangement above-mentioned. Some naturalists conjecture that the beds, or rather masses of salt, were formed originally by the evaporation of the water deposited by the sea, into hollows and low ground near its shores. The rock-salt of England is under the level of the sea, therefore

---

\* No marine exuvie have ever been discovered in the salt strata, which is hardly reconcileable with the Neptunian formation, while the Huttonian theory would explain the disappearance of marine remains.



might have been so deposited ; but there are mines of rock-salt in other parts of the world above the level of the sea ; and the theory is liable to so many other objections, that it does not seem to deserve any attention. It seems to me quite as probable that the sea should owe the salt it contains in solution to the mines of rock-salt with which it has come into contact, as that the latter should owe their formation to the evaporation of the sea-water, and precipitation of its salt.

Whatever the true theory of the formation of rock-salt may be, its importance as an article of trade is well established. The whitest and purest is consumed or exported as it comes from the mine ; the red, containing more or less earth, is dissolved in water ; and, after the impurities have subsided to the bottom, the brine is evaporated in boilers. The surface of the latter is from 20 to 30 feet square, or even 1000 square feet, the depth 12 to 16 inches ;—they are made of sheet-iron, heated by coals, which cost here only 15s. a ton. The salt collects first on the surface in a slight crust, composed of small cubic crystals ; it is soon precipitated to the bottom, and new ones form and subside in succession, accumulating in a mass at the bottom. The size of the crystals varies with the different uses for which the salt is intended, and is determined by

the degree of heat. The slower the evaporation the larger the crystals.

Fifty or sixty thousand tons of *rock-salt* are extracted annually; one-third dissolved in water, and crystallized by evaporation, and two-thirds exported in its native state; more than half to Ireland, and the rest to the Baltic. The quantity of purified salt, made from salt-springs, is estimated at 160,000 tons; two thirds of that quantity consumed in Great Britain, and one-third in foreign countries, principally in the Baltic. There is then about 74,000 tons of salt, of all sorts, exported annually to foreign countries, and principally in British ships, equal to 370 cargoes of vessels, of the burthen of 200 tons each:—so much for the direct trade. But, as has been seen before, nearly twice that quantity of salt is used in Great Britain, and its dependencies;—that is to say, in Ireland, for the salting of beef; in Scotland, of herrings; and on the banks of Newfoundland, of cod-fish; therefore salt contributes indirectly to other branches of trade, infinitely more considerable than the direct salt-trade. I am, however, speaking of what it was, only, for at present the exportations to the Baltic and to the United States are at a stand, to such a degree, that salt is fallen from 7d. or 8d. to 3d. a bushel. It is remarkable that the salt consumed in England pays 15s. duty per

bushel as it comes out of the mine ;—that is to say, sixty times the first cost. The quantity actually consumed in England is 17,000 tons, producing a revenue to the state of half a million sterling. A hundred years ago, Cheshire made salt only for its own consumption.

It is a strange and melancholy spectacle to see the nations of Europe endeavouring, by every means in their power, to destroy that admirable system of exchanges, the effect and cause of their own superior civilization,—a system which renders each peculiar advantage common to all, and with the means, extends the very faculty of enjoyment. They may, by mutual repulsion, force each other back many steps towards their ancient poverty and rudeness ; but, for some years at least, and until population shall have been checked by poverty, they will only increase mutually their military power. Miners and weavers, clerks and citizens, are driven by thousands to the army and navy ; and the capital, hitherto kept in activity by their industry in the various useful arts, is lent to government, and feeds the

WIL.

I am indebted for most of the facts above stated, respecting salt-mines, to a valuable work\*

---

\* General View of the Agriculture of Cheshire, with Observations, drawn up for the consideration of the Board of Agriculture, by Henry Holland, vol. I. Oct. 1806.

of Henry Holland, M.D., whom we had the pleasure of knowing at Edinburgh, one of the two young gentlemen who accompanied Sir George Mackenzie to Iceland. The principal object of the work being agricultural, I have likewise extracted a few facts on the subject, to make up for my own ignorance. Cheese-making is a principal object of rural economy in Cheshire. There seems to be a great diversity of opinion among the farmers of that county, respecting the best breeds of milch cows, and the most promising make and colour. Upon the whole, it rather appears that the least handsome are the best ;—a lesson of morality is thus unexpectedly furnished by the cow-stable. The average quantity of cheese obtained per cow annually, is estimated at 300 lb.\* Stall-feeding seems, in general, to prevail. The ox-cabbage, sugar-loaf cabbage, and Swedish turnip, are the kind of green food most esteemed. The turnips (*ruta бага*) called

---

\* In Sir William Petty's time, upwards of 100 years ago, an Irish cow, fed upon two acres of pasture, and half an acre of meadow, was reckoned to yield three gallons of milk a-day during three months, one gallon during the three successive months, a quarter of a gallon during the three next months, and nothing more till it had a calf again. The rent of the pasture was 5s., the meadow 3s.; the advance of money and risk, as much as the feed altogether, 16s. for 384 gallons, or a half-penny a gallon.



Swedish, are kept, during winter, on the ground, in a heap of about six feet base, covered with straw. Turnips do not exhaust the soil, and yield as much as 20 or 24 tons per acre, and such a crop is worth L.45 ; but half that quantity is a common crop. Turnips communicate a disagreeable taste to the milk, and are only given to the cows in winter, when the season of cheese-making is over. The large cabbage, and also the turnip-cabbage, (*rohl-rabi*) are deemed better food than turnips, producing more milk, and of a superior quality.

The crop of potatoes is of most importance, both for men and cattle ; and to the extensive cultivation of that root, more than to any other cause, the great increase of population, during the last century, is to be ascribed. Dr Holland asserts, that many labouring families, and not particularly poor, consume six or seven pounds of potatoes to one of bread. They are given to cattle and horses, raw, and mixed with cut straw,—or boiled, or rather steamed. The cattle prefer them boiled to raw. They are thought to be more nutritive when they have begun to sprout, owing to the saccharine principle secreted at that period, as is the case with malt. A farm is mentioned, upon which no less than 2000 bushels of potatoes were consumed annually. An acre



yields generally from 150 to 250 bushels, of 90 lbs. each; the price is from 1s. 6d. to 2s. per bushel, sometimes 3s. in the spring. The sea-mud deposited by the tide is an excellent manure; and they put as many as £0 to 30 tons on an acre, procured at the rate of 6s. or 7s. per ton. A single parish (Frodsham), advantageously situated to procure that manure, at the mouth of the Weaver, has been estimated to grow annually 100,000 bushels. Potatoes are kept like turnips during the winter, in a heap, covered slightly.

The rent of cottages varies in this county from L.4 to L.9; the lowest have a small garden,—the highest land sufficient for the keep of a cow. This practice, of attaching a small portion of land to the cottages of labourers, is often deprecated as injurious. The disadvantage of small farms cannot be doubted; they require, in a great degree, the same implements and stock as large ones,—do not admit of a proper division of labour,—and of a steady and regular employment of time. But the few acres of the cottager require, on the contrary, no stock, and take up only such leisure hours, or days, as he can spare from his regular calling, while his young family are furnished with an employment fitted to their strength. It would not answer as a main dependence, but it is a valuable auxiliary. Consider-

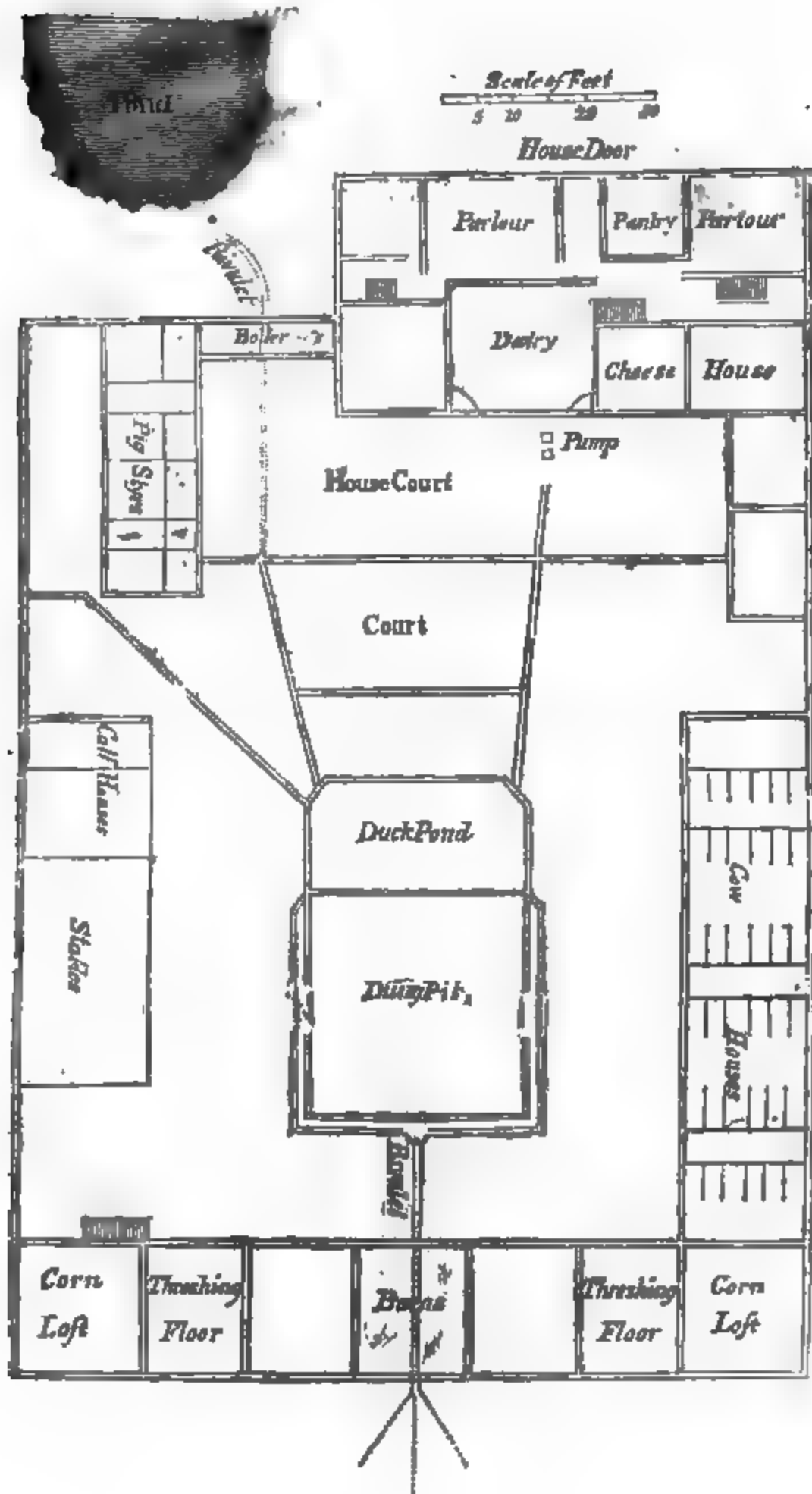
ed in the point of view of domestic comfort, the advantage is undeniable. And even if it were true, that a given number of labourers would raise somewhat less produce under the comfortable than the uncomfortable system, surely the happiness of so many individuals is to come in for something in the calculation. I own I like the idea of an honest labourer coming home to his little garden-ground, with the pleasurable feel of ownership, reaping where he has sown :

Warm'd as he works, and casts his look around  
On every foot of that improving ground ;  
It is his own he sees : his master's eye  
Peers not about, some secret fault to spy ;  
Nor voice severe is there, nor censure known,—  
Hope, profit, pleasure—they are all his own.

I was struck with the following ingenious method of constructing covered drains, by means of bricks, 9 inches long, 6 wide, and  $3\frac{1}{4}$  inches in thickness. On one of the sides is pressed in, at making the bricks, half a cylindrical piece of wood, of 3 inches in diameter. Two bricks of this form, laid face to face, leave of course a circular hole of three inches between them for the passage of water, placed end to end at the bottom of a ditch, and, covered with earth, they form a permanent drain, not liable to go out of order.

**Here is the plan of a good farming-establishment of this country, which, although not uniformly that of all the farms, yet gives an idea of that good order, and finish of utility, so generally observable in this country.**

PLAN OF A FARMING ESTABLISHMENT. 383



The average rate of lands is 30s. an acre. Dr Holland informs us, that the county of Cheshire (a spot of 35 miles, perhaps, by 25,) reckons fifty fortunes from L.3000 to L.10,000 a-year, and the same number from L.1000 to L.3000.

There is visibly less bustle of trade, and less display of wealth now, at Liverpool, than when we first saw it. Failures have been very numerous ; there are but few now :—all the tottering houses have fallen ; the others do nothing, and live upon their means. The merchants appear singularly well reconciled to their new situation. In fact, a general calamity which does not threaten life or health, and does not deprive us of real necessities, is scarcely a calamity. It is of very little consequence whether a man keeps his carriage, or is waited on by one servant or ten, provided his neighbours are not better off than himself. There are but few private carriages to be seen here at present, and hardly any parties last winter, but no perceivable gloom and despondency. Buildings, public and private, go on briskly, and even ship-building is not abandoned. Few people seem to consider peace as possible, and they look forward to a continuation of the present system of things as a necessary evil. Money, for want of employment, bears a low interest ; good notes or acceptances at six months can be discounted at 2½ per cent. ; hence Go-



vernment finds little difficulty in filling loans, and the same cause fills the army and navy. Commercial distress is felt more severely in manufacturing towns. A single house of Manchester discharged last Saturday 1200 workmen; another 500! These poor people must live,—and in some parishes the poor rates are already 6s. in the pound! Live they *may* certainly, for there is not less food in the country. The rich will have to pay them to be soldiers, or to do nothing, instead of paying for the luxuries imported from foreign countries, in exchange for articles of home manufactures.

We have visited the asylum for the blind; a most humane establishment, by which a number of unfortunate individuals are made happy by employment and independence.\* They learn a trade,—are supported for three or four years,—and dismissed with a little fund. They weave

---

\* This establishment began in 1791, since which 311 persons have been admitted. Twenty-two were admitted last year, and 26 left it. Of the latter, six died, five were dismissed for misconduct, six went away before their time. There are five men to one woman. The annual expence is about L.5000. The sale of the articles manufactured amounts to L.2000, and the difference, L.8000, comes from subscriptions and donations. Many of the blind, after serving their regular time, are able not only to support themselves, but even a family, from the proceeds of their industry.

cloth very well, make neat pretty baskets, elegant rugs for fire-places, bed-side carpets, &c. &c. and some of them are good musicians. They give weekly concerts, and the correctness, vigour, and expression of their singing are surprising. There were some fine voices, and the organ was played by the blind. Unconscious of *looks*, and totally unable to modulate their features, the expression of their countenances had no guide but inward feelings, which lead them right in some instances, and wrong in others. We observed some of the women smiling sweetly at each other; and at other times, but mostly the men, making hideous grimaces, with odd uncouth attitudes and gestures, particularly when singing. Some of these poor people, traversing a court to go to dinner, turned to the sun, looking up to it, much pleased with *seeing* some glimmering of light. I asked one of the women how long it was since she had lost her sight? Since she was a year old, she said. "You have of course no idea of what light is; you do not think of it, I suppose?" "Indeed I do but too much!" Others declared they cared very little about it.

Sept. 25, 1811.—We are waiting only for a change of wind to go on board the ship which is to carry us away, for ever perhaps, from a country, where we have been received with kindness,

and where we leave a few friends. There is a seriousness in the thought,—and the near prospect of a long voyage, and all its hazards, is not likely to dissipate the gloom. If I were asked, at this moment, for a summary opinion of what I have seen in England, I might probably say, that its political institutions present a detail of corrupt practices,—of profusion,—and of personal ambition, under the mask of public spirit very carelessly put on, more disgusting than I should have expected: the workings of the selfish passions are exhibited in all their nakedness and deformity. On the other hand, I should admit very readily, that I have found the great mass of the people richer, happier, and more respectable, than any other with which I am acquainted. I have seen prevailing, among all ranks of people, that emulation of industry and independence, which characterize a state of advancing civilization, properly directed. The manners, and the whole deportment of superiors to inferiors, are marked with that just regard and circumspection, which announce the presence of laws equal for all. By such signs I know this to be the best government that ever existed. I sincerely admire it in its results, but I cannot say I particularly like the means. What I dislike here, I might be told, belongs to human nature in general; to the world, rather than to England particularly. It

may be so,—and I shall not undertake the panegyric of either the one or the other.

The government of England is eminently practical. The one under which I have lived many years might be defined, on the contrary, a government of abstract principles. Certain opinions have taken possession of men's minds, and they cling to them, as to the religion in which they were born, without examination. The measures of the government have the prejudices of the multitude for their bases,—always the same under any change of circumstances—and to be obeyed, in defiance of the better judgment of that very government. Were the people left to themselves, they might come to a right judgment of things; but they are encompassed by newspapers, conducted by the mercenary pens of men, often foreigners, who find it more convenient to flatter prejudices, and inflame passions, than to rectify and enlighten; they follow the stream of public opinion,—yet they swell the tide, giving it its headlong violence;\* and the

---

\* The principal distinction in the United States is that of poor and rich. The poor, being more numerous, are, by virtue of the universality of suffrage, the sovereign, whom government must obey, or be dismissed. The rich are naturally an object of jealousy to the poor, particularly when neither birth, nor scarcely any other superiority, softens the inequality, and ren-

people believe themselves free under an oligarchy of newspaper writers.

The different governments of the Continent of Europe, old and infirm, are half-factionous half-despotic;—one alone, purely despotic, overpowers the others by its unity and its energy. This state of things, which considers the people as a

---

ders it respectable. Therefore the measures of government must be unfavourable to the rich; that is, to commerce, the only road to wealth in the United States. It is observed, that almost every individual who becomes wealthy enters *ipso facto* the ranks of opposition, and *vice versa* those of fallen fortunes. Talents are to be found in opposition to government in America as in England, because it is the brilliant side; but wealth in England is arrayed on the side of government, with whom it feels safe, while in America it feels the ill-will of a government dependent on the poor, and seeks the protection of the talents in the opposition. A little more poverty in the multitude, and property will fall an easy prey by such means as an income-tax assessed arbitrarily by commissioners in support of any popular measures,—by the establishment of a national paper money,—by a *maximum* perhaps. The insecurity of property will then operate, as it has done everywhere, in Turkey, in Persia, for instance, and, in a less degree, in those parts of Europe, where the government could raise arbitrary taxes on industry, and where the administration of justice was dependent. The insecurity of property is invariably followed by relaxation of industry and improvements, ignorance and rudeness—and, finally, the establishment of a simple arbitrary government. It is no new observation, that every revolution contains the seeds of another, most opposite in its nature, and scatters them behind it. We have to see what is to spring up in America from a purely popular revolution.



mere instrument, and has the prince for its sole object ; makes, of course, secret enemies of all those who do not share in his greatness, and are out of the sphere of his splendour. England, after all, is the only country in the world, where chance perhaps, as much as human wisdom, compounding with the vices and the virtues of our species, has effected a treaty between them, assigning to each their respective and proper shares, and, framing its political constitution on the constitution of human nature, has reared an edifice of mixt and irregular architecture, equally distant from the Grecian and the Gothic,—with little beauty and outward graces,—but solid, convenient, and easy to repair.

As to the nation itself, its distinctive and national character, it would be difficult to give any but a comparative opinion. No national character is, I fear, very excellent in itself, and the least bad must be deemed good. Among the nations of Europe, the two most conspicuous in civilization, in arts, and in arms, the nearest probably in their tastes and manners, yet so distant, —capable of understanding one another so well, —yet so different in their respective tempers and turn of mind, present themselves naturally as fit objects of comparison. I know them well, I think ; and feel an equal interest for both. I once called one of the two countries my own, and spent

in it my early youth. I have visited the other in my maturer age, and the best friends I have on earth were born there.

The pretensions of the two parties are certainly comprehensive. The English, for instance, lay claim to a certain superiority of moral rectitude, of sincerity, of generosity, of humanity, of judgment, of firmness and courage; they consider themselves as the grown men of Europe, and their neighbours as sprightly children, and that is the character they give them when in their best humour,—for otherwise they might be disposed to take Voltaire at his word, who said they were *moitié singes et moitié tigres*.

The French, on the other hand, admit of no comparison as to nicety of taste, versatility of genius, and perfection in all the arts of civilization. In high honour, in generosity, in courage, they yield to none.

The lower people in England hold other nations in thorough contempt. The same rank in France, in the interior of the country at least, scarcely know\* there are other nations;—their geography is that of the Chinese.

Of all the various merits claimed by the proud Islanders, I believe none is less disputed than that of generosity. It is not only a received thing that

---

\* Scarcely knew; for they have of late learned to know!

an Englishman has always plenty of money, and gives it away very freely, but no sacrifice of a higher kind is supposed to be above his magnanimity. I have to remark, on this subject, that those who give a little, after promising much, appear to have given nothing, while those who, without promising any thing, give a little, have credit, on the contrary, for giving a great deal. This accounts, in part, for the two opposite reputations, the one for unmeaning politeness and mere show of sentiment, the other for simple and blunt generosity. The fact is, as to giving substantially, that it is much easier for the English to do than the French, and accordingly much more is given in money by the former than by the latter; but I doubt extremely whether the English are more disposed than their neighbours to bestow their time and personal attention upon their friends in sickness or misfortune, and upon the distressed in general. There is in England a sort of fastidious delicacy, coldness, or pride, which stands a good deal in the way of active benevolence. The ties of blood are also, I think, weaker than in France. People seem to calculate with more strictness how far the claim of kindred extends, and even the highest degree of consanguinity, that of parents and children, seems to command rather less deference and respect. A cousin may certainly not be more to you than another man, yet it is an amiable error, and a useful

one, to think yourself obliged to show some kindness, and feel some particular sympathy for the man, whom nature has placed nearly in the same rank of life with yourself, and whom you are likely to meet oftenest in your journey through life.

The English are better reasoners than the French, and therefore more disposed to be just,—the first of moral qualities; and yet the propensity to luxury and ostentation is so strong, as well as so general here, as to expose this same sense of justice to hard trials. I never knew a prodigal who was just, nor indeed truly generous,—he never has it in his power.

I do not conceive it possible for some of the most horrible scenes of the French Revolution to be acted here, in any event. The people of France are capable of greater atrocities than those of England, but I should think the latter sterner,—less prone to cruelty, but less susceptible of pity.

There are perhaps, at this moment, more distinguished men of science at Paris than in London, and I think it is admitted by the English themselves. But there are certainly better scientific materials here, and in the long run, accuracy and depth should prevail over quickness of parts. However the account may stand between the two nations, as to the higher sciences, I am convinced that cultivation of mind is more gene-



ral in England than in France : It is indeed the bright side of English society. That conceited ignorance, forward loquacity, heedless and loud argumentation, which fill the common intercourse of men in France, is comparatively unknown here ; and with so much better reasoning faculties, I do not think there are half so many logical attempts. A man of sense once remarked that he never heard the concluding formula *Donc* introduced in a Parisian conversation, without expecting something excessively absurd to follow immediately.

There are undoubtedly in the English *abroad* a coldness and reserve which discourage and repel at first sight ; in the French, on the contrary, a warmth and an openness which invite confidence, and put you at ease instantly. The historian, Gibbon, said once, in speaking of French society, " I know that generally there is no depending much on their professions, yet, as far as I was concerned, I really believe they were sincere " This exception the historian made in his own favour may well excite a smile ; yet his error was in the general opinion he had formed, not in the individual one. The kindness shown to strangers, and expressions of interest lavished upon them, are really felt at the moment. Their feelings might not last long, nor bear the test of any great sacrifice of private interest or convenience.



Those who express them are inconsiderate and frivolous, but not insincere. I do not know whether I might not choose to live with the English, but I should undoubtedly find more pleasure in visiting the French. The reserve and coldness of the former wear off in time ; the warmth of the latter cools, and the two manners meet at last, *à la tiédeur*, which is the common and usual degree of interest, and all you can really hope to inspire in general and mixt society. The advantage of superior and more general cultivation, of a greater range of ideas and surer taste, must, however, remain on the side of the English. Taste ! I think I hear the French exclaim,—what a contradiction, after what yourself have said of the grossness and rudeness of the English stage ; the indecent abuse of their newspapers, their libels, and so many offensive habits and customs ! Perfectly consistent characters, I might answer, are only to be met with in novels. Nature does not produce any ; and such a picture might be drawn of departures from good taste in French manners, and in French literature, as might show the propriety of toleration to similar ones in foreign countries.

I have introduced occasionally in this Journal, desultory remarks on several branches of English literature, as my attention was called to them by the occasion. A deeper examination of the sub-

ject would not have suited the plan of this work. I can only say for myself, that I prefer the English literature to the French, upon most of those subjects with which I am acquainted. I am aware of the danger to which I expose myself by this rash declaration ; and shall not deprecate the national resentment of my French readers, by common-place confessions of my own unfitness to judge. Many undoubtedly have a more general knowledge than I have of the literature, not only of their own country, but of both countries. Few, however, of my countrymen choose to make any foreign language so far their own, as to be fair judges ; and on this last qualification mostly, I venture to rest my right to form an opinion of my own, and avow it. My French readers being now informed that the English have *du Gout* will hear with less surprise than they would otherwise have felt, that they have *de la Gaîté*. They do not certainly possess the *gaieté* of manners of their neighbours ;—they have not the happy faculty of being amused without amusement. I think also that English spirits would not have survived the trials to which the French have been exposed ; the latter have this buoyancy in their blood, the former in their mind only ; but mirth is by no means so foreign to English manners as is supposed in France. Indeed I do not know whether a laugh, a true joyous laugh, is not as

common in the one as in the other country ; and although there is infinitely less animation, I doubt whether there is less cheerfulness.

Upon the whole, I believe the national differences to have less reality than appearance. The same vices, and the same virtues,—the same propensities and views, under very different forms, are found in both countries, more nearly alike than is generally supposed.

---

I have said nothing of our first voyage across the Atlantic ; and little that is new or interesting can be said on the second. Other travellers have informed the public of the dangers, the dullness, and the amusements of a sea life, which admits of little variety. Traversing the ocean from the new to the old world, you may calculate upon favourable winds nearly the whole passage, and the reverse, of course, on your return. Accordingly our first voyage was of twenty two days, and the second fifty-seven. Between the 50th and 60th degrees of latitude, the wind blows west the three-fourths of the year. After we had been at sea five weeks, we might have returned to England in five days ; lying-to a great part of the time, and losing one day what we had gained the day before.

Those who have not been at sea, form an exaggerated idea of the height of the waves. It is not uncommon for seamen themselves to speak of them as being *mountains high*,\* as high as the mast-head sometimes,—this is a prodigious exaggeration. The waves in a gale of wind do not exceed ten or twelve feet above the common level, and as the depression is equal to the elevation, the greatest inequalities scarcely exceed twenty feet:—therefore, when the vessel lies in the hollow, or in the trough of the sea, the summit of the highest waves is but a few feet above the eye of the spectator on the deck; which is sufficient, however, to hide objects at some distance, such as the hull of another ship, and even its masts, and make him fancy that the intermediate ridges of water are as high as the mast-head which they hide. Every one knows that a low wall or hedge often hides a mountain.

The wrinkles on the surface of a fish-pond, advancing in an extended line abreast before the

---

\* In a great storm, the velocity of the wind is estimated at fifty or sixty miles an hour, while the hurricanes of the torrid zone, which unroof houses, and demolish trees, suppose a velocity of eighty or one hundred miles an hour; but it does not follow that the height of the waves of ten or twelve feet in a storm, is increased in that proportion in a hurricane.

wind, are an exact representation, on a small scale, of the great waves of the ocean. It is really impossible to see, without surprise and admiration, the facility with which these liquid ridges, advancing successively, as if to overwhelm the ship, pass under it, or rather lift it up, and let it slide down gently behind them; a good ship runs really very little risk in an open sea, however agitated it may be. If you strike one of the largest chords of an instrument, and observe its vibrations, you will have an exact idea of the motion of the sea during a storm, — the water rises and falls alternately, with very little change of place, although it seems to fly before the wind. The summit alone of the waves, bent over and broke by the violence of the wind, is carried away in the shape of spray. A piece of wood floating on the surface drifts very little, and if a ship, lying-to, drifts two or three miles an hour, it is only because the masts and rigging, even without sails, give so much hold to the wind; and, far from the ship drifting with the sea, it is evident that it moves against it, since a vessel lying-to, that is to say, very near broad-side to the direction of the wind and waves, drifts much less than before the wind, although in this last situation it gives so much less hold to the wind.

It is a pleasure to see that small blackish bird,



called by the sailors Mother Carey's chicken, and a larger bird quite white, fly round and round the ship in a storm, gliding through the air with astonishing rapidity, without any seeming motion of their own, cutting the top of the waves, now and then, with a sudden dip of the extremity of one of their wings. Whether they move with the wind, or against it, makes no perceptible difference in the ease and rapidity of their movements.

Wishing to practice taking the lunar distance at sea, I had provided myself with a sextant, and took observations whenever it was practicable, both passages. Seamen have the reputation of being very jealous of all that relates to their business, and displeased with passengers who meddle with it. I must do the justice to the captains with whom we sailed both times, one English, and the other American, to say, that I experienced nothing of the kind from them; they joined, on the contrary, with perfect good-humour, in working the lunar distance; being better acquainted with it than I was myself, they were, of course, above jealousy on the subject. The lunar observation requires too much exactness to be easily taken on the boisterous seas of northern latitudes, where much practice is necessary to succeed. Notwithstanding the inevitable errors attending

the agitation of the vessel, it gave us our longitude much nearer than the dead reckoning, so liable to error, particularly from the effect of the gulf-stream,\* and received from the sight of land a pleasing confirmation.

*Nov. 20.*—Latitude  $39^{\circ} 18'$ , longitude  $67^{\circ} 59'$ . The wind at last perfectly favourable, and near the end of our voyage. About noon a sail was descried from the mast-head, north-west twelve or fifteen miles, standing towards us. At two o'clock the ship was within hail, and we shortened sail; it was a British frigate, the *Belvidere*,

---

\* The waters of the ocean between the tropics have a general motion from east to west, which produces an accumulation in the bay of Mexico; whence they are forced back, and passing between the Bahama islands and Florida, in a direction nearly parallel to the coast of North America, form that great current called the Gulf-stream, which flows in a north-east direction, inclining east towards the southern extremity of the great bank of Newfoundland; whence it pursues its course directly towards Europe, broader and weaker as it advances, and expires at last on the western coast of Scotland and Norway. Seeds from the West Indies are deposited on these coasts every year, such as the seeds of cassia, cashew-nuts, bottle-gourd, mimosa, scandeus, logwood, and cocoa, often in such a state of preservation, as with ease to vegetate.

Long lines of floating weeds and seeds are observed on the ocean, extending north and south, and travelling slowly towards Europe.

Captain Byron. After the usual questions and answers, we were ordered to heave to, and an officer soon came on board, who, after examining the ship's papers below, and the crew on deck, returned to the frigate. We looked with anxiety for the signal to make sail, which, however, was not given, and we were soon boarded again by another officer, sent to examine more particularly a young man without a protection, but styling himself a midshipman in the American navy, although before the mast on board a merchantman; which, however, proved all correct. And, after a detention of two hours and a half of the first easterly wind we had since we left England, the wished-for signal was made, (lowering the colours) and we instantly filled, and resumed our course, at the rate of nearly ten knots an hour, direct on New York for the first time. The officers behaved civilly, and informed us that they had spoken, a few hours before, a British packet four days from New York,—reporting that the negociation with Mr Foster was going on, and that an American minister would be sent shortly to England:—the news altogether peaceful.

Notwithstanding this strict examination, our cook, a British negro, without a protection, had remained undiscovered in the smoke of his cabouse, and I have reason to believe that our sail-

ors were not all in conscience what their protections stated them to be. The danger to which a real American sailor is exposed, of being forcibly taken away by the first English man of war met at sea, is certainly in the highest degree revolting, and will lead to interminable wars as soon as there is more equality of strength between the two nations, unless some better mode should be devised, of securing the British the right they undoubtedly have to the services of their own men. Some, I have no doubt, might be found, if they were sought in the true spirit of peace, from which the present irritation is unfortunately very distant.

[illegible][illegible]



**APPENDIX,**



**IRELAND.**



## APPENDIX.

---

### IRELAND.

---

**I**RELAND, divided into small principalities, hostile to each other, was conquered, without difficulty, by the English, in a single campaign under Henry II. (1172.) He founded his right on a bull of the Pope Adrian III. obtained a few years before. The inhabitants were left in possession of their lands ; a small number of Englishmen remained among them, too few to bind the two nations together, but enough to recall to the Irish their subjugation. To the time of Henry VIII. " an Englishman was not punishable for killing an Irishman, and lived in Ireland as the Europeans do in America."\* Reciprocal hatred, vio-

---

\* Sir William Petty, page 375.

lence, and revenge, perpetuated the national distinctions ; and four centuries of oppression, sedition, and anarchy, confirmed the native ferocity of the people. Ireland was not really subdued till the latter part of the reign of Queen Elizabeth (1603.) The Spaniards, who had repeatedly, during this long reign, landed troops in Ireland, to assist the natives in their insurrections, did not fail to represent the Queen as an heretic, who had forfeited the throne ; and the Irish, who had remained Catholics, principally because England was protestant, readily adopted these ideas. To show in what manner this colonial war was conducted, the following fact, selected from many others reported by Hume, is sufficient. After the taking of a fort in Kerry, (1580) Gray, a general of Elizabeth, “ who was attended by a very small force, finding himself embarrassed with so many prisoners, put all the Spaniards and Italians to the sword without mercy, and hanged about 1500 Irish,—a cruelty which gave *great displeasure* to Elizabeth ;” \* but it does not appear that the general was either punished or disgraced.

Thus pacified, this miserable people soon revolted again ; and, finally, in 1641, we find them abandoning themselves to a delirium of

---

\* Hume's History.

revenge, for which a precedent could scarcely be found in any age or country. It was an universal St Bartholomew, but of a cruelty far more *recherchée*. Neither age nor sex were spared ;—children at the breast ;—the very cattle ! All that bore the name of English were surprised, tortured, slaughtered, burnt alive, with circumstances of cruelty, from the recital of which the mind turns with astonishment and horror. Promises of safety, confirmed by the most solemn oaths, were employed to disarm, by capitulation, those victims who had reached places capable of defence ; but they had no sooner surrendered, than, with savage taunts and derision, they were made to share the fate of their countrymen,—and all in the name of God and the Catholic church ! The city of Dublin alone escaped.

Charles I. was then on bad terms with his Parliament ; they suspected him of being concerned in this outrage of the Catholics ; and, instead of sending to Ireland forces adequate to the protection of the miserable remains of the English population, the rage of party made them listen with a sort of satisfaction to the recital of every enormity, in which they hoped the king might be implicated ! This unfortunate Prince was forced to conclude a truce with the Irish rebels, or rather with those ferocious beasts, unworthy of the



name of men ; but the Parliament were highly offended, and refused to ratify it. Catholicism was certainly a sort of bond of union between the king and the Irish ; therefore we find them negotiating with the Lord-Lieutenant, Ormond, for the support of the royal cause ;—then betraying him at the instigation of the Pope's Nuncio ;—then making new advances ; but always without virtue, without union or constancy, and even without courage ; at least without that courage of the mind, which distinguishes men from brute animals. Hence, Ireland never succeeded in any scheme of emancipation, and has always been defeated in a body, notwithstanding the constitutional bravery of Irishmen, which is almost proverbial.

The establishment of the republic in England, brought with it the hour of retribution. Cromwell laid his iron hand on the rebels ; with that sagacity and prompt decision which characterized him, he disconcerted the measures of their chiefs ; the barbarous punishments he inflicted spread terror and consternation ; his very name conquered before his arms. In three months (from August to November 1649,) all this revolutionary organization was crushed and dissipated, and the country subdued. He allowed, in his clemency, 40,000 Irish soldiers, (about dou-

ble his own number,) to banish themselves for ever from their own country.\* There were still, during the following years, some slight commotions, promptly repressed, and rigorously punished by Ireton, the inflexible lieutenant of Cromwell, and by Ludlow, and the government was finally placed in the hands of commissioners.

A contemporary writer, Sir William Petty, says this rebellion cost the lives of 112,000 English, and 504,000 Irish by the sword, famine, and pestilence, in 11 years. He estimates the population of Ireland, at the close of these 11 years (1652) at 850,000; therefore more than one-third of the population had been destroyed. "The cause of this war, he says, was a desire of the Romists to recover the church revenue, worth about L.110,000 *per annum*, and of the common Irish to get all the Englishmen's estates; and of the ten or twelve grandees of Ireland to get the empire of the whole. But the English won, and have (besides other pretences) a gamester's right at least to their estates. As to the blood shed in the contest, God best knows who did occasion it."

After the restoration of the monarchy, the af-

---

\* Sir William Petty.

airs of Ireland were found still more difficult to manage than they ever had been. The Irish Protestants, and the English, dispossessed by the assassins of 1641, had just claims on their former properties. These assassins had, however, received their pardon from Charles I. in consideration of the assistance they had engaged to give him, and they thought themselves entitled to retain what they possessed at the period of their treaty. Cromwell had since driven away, without distinction, all the inhabitants of the provinces of Munster, Leinster, and Ulster, and disposed of their lands. It was dangerous to disturb again this new body of proprietors, and besides all these claims, there were others for military services against the rebels from 1641 to 1652. It was impossible to satisfy every body, or to adopt any measure which should not occasion discontents; and, as if they were not sufficiently numerous, the English Parliament, blinded by its hatred against Papists, thought fit to prohibit, in 1663, the importation of cattle from Ireland, the only article a poor country, without industry, could furnish in exchange. Subdued by misfortune, the Irish did not rise, but the parliament seemed to urge them to it, by accusations of imaginary plots. Men of respectability and peaceable disposition were condemned and executed upon

the testimony of suborned witnesses.\* All this was about 1681. A few years after (1687,) we find the new king, James II., coercing his Irish subjects in a contrary direction. By the favour of the short popularity he enjoyed at the beginning of his reign, he persecuted the Protestants as vigorously as the Catholics had been under the preceding reign. No Roman province, subjects of Lacedemon, or Athens, or ally of modern France, were ever plundered so systematically as the Irish. They made a struggle for liberty under Charles I., and were plundered;—for royalty under Cromwell, and were plundered;—they fought for James II., and were plundered. The plunders of the rebellion were sanctioned by the Restoration;—those of the Revolution confirmed since by numerous penal laws. Sir William Petty, already quoted, was physician of the army which had suppressed the rebellion of 1641, and wrote, in 1672, an account of what had taken place in his time, and under his eyes. The testimony and opinions of this very intelligent contemporary writer, are calculated to excite great interest; and when he speaks in favour of the Irish, or at least against the treatment they have experienced, he may be

---

\* Hume's History, vol. VIII.



the more credited, as, having made his fortune at their expence,\* he cannot be supposed to have felt any particular kindness for them. "Some furious spirits," he says, "have wished that the Irish should rebel again, that they might be put to the sword; but I declare that motion to be not only impious and inhuman, but withal frivolous and pernicious, for the Irish will not easily rebel again. The British Protestants and church possess the three-fourths of the lands, nine-tenths of all the houses in wall towns, two-thirds of all the foreign trade. There are now in Ireland 500,000 English, and 800,000 Papists, whereof 600,000 live in a brutish nasty condition, in cabins with neither chimney, door, stairs, or windows, so stinking and full of vermin, that they cannot even keep eggs that they do not get a bad taste; and so small that there is not room to work either wool or flax. There are about 50 gentlemen of the Irish and popish religion, who, by reason of their families, good parts, courtly education and carriage, are supported by the Irish to negotiate their concerns at the court of England, and of the viceroy in Ireland. These men raise their contributions by the priests,

---

\* He stated in his will that he had begun his fortune by a contract he had obtained for the admeasurement of lands forfeited by the rebellion.



who actually and immediately govern the people. The priests are governed by at least twenty-four Romish bishops, all of whom have a long time been conversant in France, Spain, Italy, Germany, England, as chaplains, almoners, &c. They made an interest with the governing men in those kingdoms, and obtained preferment from them; so that the body of the Irish Papists are governed by about 1000 secular priests, and 2500 friars and regulars of several orders, principally Franciscans; these, I say, are governed by their respective bishops, and superiors, whom the ministers of foreign states do also govern and direct; and they do also exert a temporal power by prevailing with Papist justices of the peace, to send such to jail as are disobedient to the clergy, upon feigned and frivolous complaints. The common priests have few of them been out of Ireland, and have humble opinions of English and Protestants, and of the mischiefs of setting up manufactures and trade; they also comfort their flocks by prophecies of restoration from the Old Testament. They make little esteem of an oath upon a Protestant Bible, but will more devoutly take up a stone and swear upon it, calling it a book, than by the said book of books, the Bible; but of all oaths, they think themselves at much liberty to take a land oath, as they call it, which is to prove a forged deed, a possession, &c. &c.,

in order to recover from their countrymen the lands which they had forfeited.\* The people of Ireland are all in factions and parties,—all English and Irish,—Protestants and Papists,—though indeed the real distinction is vested and divested of the land belonging to Papists, anno 1641; and the chief pique of the Popish clergy against the Protestant is, that they have the church livings and jurisdictions.”—“One-fourth of the proprietors live in England, drawing their revenue without return. The greatest part of the Irish army, paid by Ireland, is employed out of Ireland. All commerce between the two kingdoms being prohibited, produce must, for example, go into the Barbadoes, and there are sold for sugars, which, brought into England, are sold for money to pay there what Ireland owes; which tedious way raises the exchange 15 per cent.; whereas the lands of Ireland have, within 150 years, been most of them forfeited, or forfeitable, at various times, and several grants given for the same. Under one condition or another, most titles to lands are disputable. A principal trade in Ireland is to find out these flaws and defects, and procure commissions for enqui-

---

\* Thinking probably with Hud bras, that

He that imposes an oath makes it,  
Not he that for convenience takes it.

ries, and vex the possessors into composition ; being a trade, or rather calamity upon the nation. A second trade is the farming of the revenue, and levying it in a most oppressive manner ; and a third arises from the badness and confusion of the coins. A fourth is, trepanning poor men into crimes, indictments, bishops'-courts, &c. and compounding of trespasses, not without making benefit by the office of justice of peace, &c. &c. Of 200,000 houses in Ireland, only 16,000 have chimnies, doors, and windows ; the two-thirds of those are occupied by persons who exercise the above trades, and are the locusts and caterpillars of the commonwealth. Ireland contains 12,000,000 of English acres of land in good cultivation ; of pasturage, 2,000,000, producing a little ; the rest rock, marshes, and waste, that is, more than ten acres to every man, instead of four as in France or England, and one, as in Holland. The houses within the city and liberties of Dublin are under 5000, and the alehouses about 1200 ; in country towns the proportion is yet greater,—about one-third of the whole. The lazing of the Irish seems to me to proceed from want of encouragement to work ; for what need they work who are content with potatoes, with which the labour of one man can feed forty, and with milk, whereof one cow will, in summer time, give meat and drink enough for three men,—

when they can everywhere gather cockles, oysters, muscles, and crabs, and build a house in three days? Why should they breed more cattle, since 'tis penal to import them into England? Why should they raise more commodities, since there are not merchants sufficiently stocked to take them off them, nor provided with other more pleasing foreign commodities to give in exchange, trade being so fettered and prohibited by the statutes of England? And why should men endeavour to get estates where the legislative power is not agreed upon, and where tricks and words destroy natural rights and property? They are accused of much treachery, falseness, and thievery; none of which, I conceive, is natural to them, &c. If it be just that men of English birth and estates, living in Ireland, should be represented in the legislative power, and that the Irish should not be judged by those who they pretend do usurp their estates, it then seems just and convenient that both kingdoms should be united, and governed by one legislative power. Nor is it hard to show how this may be practicable, nor to satisfy or silence those who are interested or affected, to the contrary," &c.

These abstracts are sufficient to give an idea of the sort of government existing in Ireland from the times of the Conquest to those of Sir William Petty,—and a more monstrous one never exist-



ed. The illustrious British historian, who gave to the world an affecting account of the enormities committed by the Spaniards in America, had no need to go farther than Ireland, a conquest of his own countrymen, for a subject upon which to exert his eloquence, and pass the severest censure. The Irish were undoubtedly a far worse race than the Peruvians, and less deserving of pity ; but there is no knowing how much of their detestable vices were owing to the conduct of their conquerors,—who, to use an apt expression of Mr Fox, speaking of the French, *first baited them mad, and then complained that they were so.*

The happy revolution (as it is deservedly called), which placed the Prince of Orange on the throne, brought no relief to Ireland. William carried his victorious arms to that ill-fated country. He made a treaty with the Irish in 1691, the conditions of which were ill observed. Protestant intolerance visited on the Catholics of Ireland the evils which Catholic intolerance was then inflicting on their brethren in France. Every year of the reign of the boasted restorer of English liberty, and his immediate successors, added some new oppressive law to those already in operation. Forfeitures of lands, and other penalties, against parents or guardians sending a child to any foreign Popish university or place of educa-



tion ; the obligation to attend service in the Protestant church every Sunday ; incapacity of voting for members of Parliament ; incapacity of executing any public trust,—of practising at the bar,—and almost of working at the lowest trades ; for a petition to Parliament from the coal-porters of Dublin, complaining that “ Papists employed men of their own persuasion,” &c. was received, read, and referred to the committee of grievances. The Presbyterians, less obnoxious than the Papists, and whose zeal against the latter was little less violent than that of the English church, finding themselves included in the sacramental test, began immediately to complain of persecution in their turn. “ Persecution, it seems,” said the English Rabelais on that occasion, \* “ is every thing that will not leave it in men’s power to persecute others.” The spirit of intolerance and extravagant cruelty was carried to such a pitch, that, in 1728, a member of the Irish Parliament seriously moved, that the Gothic penalty of *castration* might be added as a clause to a bill before them against certain enemies of the Protestant faith, to which the House, after a short debate, agreed ; and ordered it to be laid before his Grace the Lord Lieutenant, to

---

\* Swift’s letters concerning the Sacramental Test.

be transmitted to England, with this remarkable request on their part, "that he would recommend the same in the most *effectual* manner to his Majesty," which his Grace was pleased to promise. The bill was accordingly transmitted to England, but rejected there, by the humane and earnest interposition of Cardinal Henry with Mr Walpole.\* This most extraordinary anecdote is reported by an author evidently partial, yet it is impossible to suppose it an invention.

It is remarkable, that the Irish took no part in the Scotch rebellion in favour of the Pretender, in 1745; and yet we find them accused of revolutionary proceedings, in 1759, in favour of this same Pretender, and of France. Sir Richard Musgrave,† a writer still more partial than the preceding on the opposite side, says, that these troubles were in a great degree owing to the extortions of their own clergy; and, in all probability, the grievances of which they complained were partly real and partly feigned, to furnish a pretence to the national disposition to riot and disorder. The *white boys*, an association of banditti, so called from their white uniforms, were

---

\* John Curry's Civil Wars in Ireland.

† Sir Richard Musgrave, Bart. member of the Irish Parliament, High-sheriff.

at this period very troublesome. The atrocious cruelties which they committed are characteristic of the people and country; for instance, the practice of hamstringing men and animals,—and another ingenious invention, that of burying obnoxious persons alive in a hole full of furze, with their heads only out. This, however, must have been deemed a state of comparative good-order and tranquillity for Ireland, as we see an humble address of the Roman Catholics, presented to his Majesty in 1775, stating their grievances,\* and praying for relief, expressly on the ground

---

\* The grievances stated in this petition form, undoubtedly, a monstrous catalogue. We are disqualified, they said, not only to purchase, but hold land, even as a farm, except on a tenure very unfavourable; for, if by our industry and improvement we acquire property, we cannot, as the law stands, retain possession. We are dragged into courts, and there compelled to confess on oath, whether we have, in any instance, acquired a property in the smallest degree exceeding what the rigour of the law has admitted; and the informer becomes entitled not only to the surplus, but to the whole, &c. A son, however profligate and undutiful, shall, merely by the merit of conforming to the established religion, deprive his Roman Catholic father of the liberty of disposing of the estate, while he himself can mortgage the reversion, &c. At the death of a father, his property goes to the first of his children who *conforms*, to the exclusion of the others, &c. The violation of the right of property was the least objection to these laws, which seem to have been devised for the express purpose of loosening all the bonds of morality and social virtues.

of their *dutiful, peaceable, submissive behaviour, for more than fourscore years*. The government seemed to admit of their merits on that head, for there was, about that period, a relaxation of severity, and a sort of system of conciliation adopted, to which the last author quoted ascribes the rebellious and sanguinary contests of the latter end of the century.

Notwithstanding these most unfavourable circumstances for the happiness of the people, Mr Arthur Young, who visited the country, and viewed it at leisure and with attention, in the years 1776, 1777, 1778, and 1779, seems to have found the people in a much better situation than could have been supposed. He represents them as living in the very same huts, without windows or chimnies, described by Sir William Petty one hundred years before, amidst dirt and vermin; yet possessing a cow, often a small horse, hogs and poultry, children in abundance, with as many potatoes as their live stock or themselves could consume; all that on a piece of ground, the rent of which was only 40s. or 60s. a-year; and turf as much as they pleased to steal. I cannot resist the temptation of extracting a passage of Mr Young, relating to an agricultural undertaking of a private gentleman, which appears to me to afford an instructive example of the best mode of reclaiming Ireland. “The whole country, tra-



versed by the road to Cullen, (county of Louth) was, 22 years ago, a waste sheep-walk, covered with furze and fern; the cabins and people as miserable as can be conceived; not a Protestant in the country;—not a road passable;—and the revenue 3s. or 4s. an acre. Lord Chief Baron Foster undertook the improvement of an estate of 5000 acres, till then deemed irreclaimable, and began by 2000 or 3000 acres. Far from turning out the people, he kept them in to see the effect of his operations. During several years, he had 27 lime-kilns burning stone brought from Milford Haven, and 60 to 80 workmen. The lime alone cost him L. 700 a-year. In the meantime, he constructed roads, inclosed fields of ten acres with a ditch seven feet wide and six feet deep, at 1s. a perch, the banks planted with quick and forest trees. Of these fences, 70,000 perches were done, and he drained all that required it. In order to create a new race of tenants, he fixed upon the most active and industrious labourers, bought them cows, and advanced them money, to begin with little farms, leaving them to pay it as they could. These men he nursed up in proportion to their industry, and some of them are now good farmers, with L. 400 or L. 500 each in their pockets. He fixed a colony of French and English Protestants on the land. His process was as follows:—He stubbed the furze, &c. and ploughed



it, upon which he spread from 140 to 170 barrels of lime per acre, proportioning the quantity to the mould or clay which the plough turned up. This experiment he tried as far as 300 barrels, and always found that the greater the quantity the better. The lime cost him 9d. a barrel on the land ; his usual quantity was 160, at the expence of L.6 an acre, and the total was an expence of L.30,000 ! After the liming, fallowed the land for rye ; and, after the rye, took two crops of oats. Without lime, he got three or four barrels an acre of oats,—but with it, 20 or 22 of barley. With white marle, he obtained 300 lbs. of flax ; with lime 1000 lbs. His great object was to convince the inhabitants of the great advantage of his process. He sold them the corn crops on the ground at 40s. an acre ; the three crops paid him therefore the expence of the liming, giving, at the same time, a great profit to the purchasers. With the third corn crop, the land was laid down to grass, when the old tenants very readily hired it, and went on with similar improvements on their own account, for which he advanced them the money, and trusted to their success and honesty for the payment, and was not deceived. This change of their sentiments induced him to build new farm-houses, of which he has erected above 30, all of lime and stone, at the expence of L.40

a house. The farms are, in general, of 80 acres each.

“After six or seven years, the Baron spread more lime over the sod, and the benefit of it was very great; it is all let now on an average at 20s. an acre,” &c. &c. His lordship has made a barren wilderness smile with cultivation, planted it with people, and made those people happy, &c. &c. He assured Mr Young, that, while making his improvements, he had lived in a house without shutters, bolts, or bars, and half full of *spalpeens*, yet never lost the least trifle, nor has he met with any depredations among his fences or plantations.

In conversation about the Popery laws, Mr Young expressed his surprise at their severity, but he was assured they never were executed. This brought to his mind an admirable expression of Mr Burke's, in the House of Commons, “Conivance is the relaxation of slavery, not the definition of liberty.”

The human mind is so constituted, that, to know exactly how you are to understand any man's account of what he saw, let him be ever so good and true, you must first know his party, or the prejudices of his country, and situation. Mr Young was, at the period of his visit to Ireland, in the opposition, disposed, consequently, to think more favourably of the Irish than they

deserved ; yet, as we have seen him since, about the beginning of the French revolution, form a tolerably just opinion of its tendency, I feel the more inclined to suppose his judgment to have been correct, and to confide in it. He admits the detestable conduct of the white boys, but does not believe them to have been directed by any foreign influence.—These worthless wretches were, he said, guilty of far greater abuses of power than those of whom they complained ; to such a degree, indeed, as to unite against them the Catholic inhabitants themselves, who opposed them by force of arms at Kilkenny, and other places, and had some sanguinary contests with them. At the same time, he describes the despotism of the great proprietors, and of the aristocracy,—of the tithe-men,—of the justices of the peace,—of the military, &c. &c. in such a manner, as to justify, or at least fully to account for, any discontents and revolt of the people.\*

During the American war, and while the combined fleets of France and Spain threatened the coasts of Great Britain and Ireland, the Irish formed, at the invitation of government, volun-

---

\* There were, besides the *white boys*, several other associations of banditti, under the name of *right boys*, *peep-of-day boys*, &c. &c. ; these in the north of Ireland, and among the manufacturers ; the first in the south, and among the peasantry.

teer corps for their own defence. They evinced at first great submission to government, but towards the end of the war, they began to feel their strength, and to remember they had arms in their hands. A sort of national convention was formed in 1783, 1784, many of whose members were persons of high characters, and great talents, and the presbyterians made common cause with the catholics to obtain the right of election. A new constitution was proposed to the Irish parliament, but rejected with indignation. The government had already revoked, in 1782, most of the old laws against Catholics, those at least relating to property, and the restrictions still subsisting did not affect the people so directly. There was far less reason in fact to complain, than at any preceding period. But a great revolution had taken place in men's minds; it was no longer with material advantages that they were taken up, but rather with abstract rights; and the people of Ireland, together with the great body of the people in Europe, had begun to set a greater value on the form than on the substance of liberty.

Our new world has generally the credit of having first lighted the torch which was to illuminate, and soon set in a blaze, the finest part of Europe; yet I think the flint was struck, and the first spark elicited, by the patriot John Wilkes,



a few years before. In a time of profound peace, the restless spirits of men, deprived of other objects of public curiosity, seized with avidity on those questions which were then agitated with so much violence in England, touching the rights of the people, and of the government, and the nature of power. The end of the political drama was in favour of what was called, and in some respect was, the liberty of the people. Encouraged by the success of this great comedian, the curtain was no sooner dropt on the scene of Europe, than new actors hastened to raise it again in America, and to give the world a new play, infinitely more interesting and more brilliant than the first. I am far from supposing that the sole motive of active patriots is personal ambition, and the vanity of acting a part; but the sad experience of all ages, and especially that of our own times, teaches us to believe that such motives have always a considerable influence. There is as much danger in believing too much, as too little, in the virtue of patriots; one of these errors makes dupes and fanatics, and the other lukewarm men and slaves.

After the peace of 1782, which established the independence of the United States, there was scarcely a young soldier returning from America who did not think himself destined to become a Washington, and did not consider his



own country, or any other country, just as well fitted for the establishment of a republic, as the country of Washington;—not a young philosopher who did not know by heart his *contrat social*; at least *I know* it was so in France. Republican ideas *à toute outrance* failed not to gain ground in Ireland, as elsewhere, particularly among the military associations, which had been formed for the defence of the country. The metaphysical refinements of the new political doctrines were by no means lost on the common people; for the less they were understood, the greater their power was of creating a sort of blind enthusiasm, about they did not know what,—united in their ignorant and ferocious minds with the bigotry of old habits and prejudices. I shall mention only one instance of wanton atrocity, perhaps unequalled in any other country. A Mr R. Jackson of Forkhill, in the county of Armagh, who died in 1787, had bequeathed, by his will, 3000 acres of land as a foundation for a sort of Protestant colony, and four schools for the education of children of every persuasion *gratis*. In 1789, the trustees obtained an act of parliament to carry the provisions of the will into execution; but the Catholics of the country soon shewed themselves hostile to the establishment; they denounced vengeance against their new neighbours,—fired at them,—hunted them like

wild beasts,—burnt their mill,—from which the miller escaped with great difficulty. At last, in January 1791, a number of villains assembled at the house of Alexander Barclay, one of the schoolmasters, appointed to instruct, indiscriminately, the children of the poor of the parish. They rapped at the door, which he opened, hearing the voice of one of his neighbours; they rushed in,—threw him on his face, three of them stood upon him, and stabbed him repeatedly. They put a cord round his neck, which they tightened so as to force his tongue out, and cut it off. They then cut off the four fingers and thumb of his right hand; and leaving him, proceeded to use his wife in the same manner; which, from a refinement of cruelty, they did with a blunt instrument. They then battered and beat her in a dreadful manner. Her brother, a boy of thirteen years of age, had come from Armagh that morning to see her. They cut out his tongue, and cut off the calf of his leg, and left them all three in that situation! This frightful anecdote is related by the same Sir Richard Musgrave, already quoted, with every appearance of authenticity; and although people capable of an enormity, compared to which murder sinks into insignificance, might be few, yet the idea could not have come into any one's mind, unless the manners of the bulk of the people had been eminently ferocious.

I have found, in the same author, another anecdote, remarkable in its way (volume I. page 53). The conspirators of Munster had bound themselves by oath, to resist the laws, and obey none but their chiefs; and they adhered to this so strictly, that the High-sheriff of the county of Waterford could not find a person willing to execute the sentence of the law upon a miscreant, condemned to be whipped, although he offered a considerable sum of money for that purpose; therefore he was obliged to perform the duty himself at last, in the face of an enraged populace;—and the writer tells us in a note, that he himself was this High-sheriff! I know that the execution of the sentence of the law belongs to this magistrate; he is considered as performing the office himself, but never does in point of fact. Here we have Mr High-sheriff, a baronet, member of the Irish Parliament, and an author, taking the whip in his own hand, and applying some hundreds of lashes on the bare flesh of an offender, in the face of his enraged accomplices! He certainly must have been well supported, otherwise they would not have suffered him to proceed. Is it credible, then, that he could not have found among his numerous and faithful guard some one, willing to be his deputy for love or money? His zeal in the business appears to me more apparent than the necessity. We have

been accustomed to hear of such things in Russia, where imperial hands used to strike off heads and ply the knout, at least formerly ; but I own I should not have expected to meet with similar manners in this age and country. This took place in 1782, twelve or fourteen years before the last rebellion. Were these the best means to prevent or produce it ? I think I should prefer the method of the respectable magistrate mentioned by Mr Young ; and I should be glad to know who behaved best during the subsequent rebellion,—the people of Cullen or those of Waterford.

The republican ideas imported from America, found the people of France particularly well prepared for their reception. They spread wonderfully, and seven or eight years after the final conclusion of the transatlantic revolution, the great explosion took place. Ireland caught the spirit immediately ;—clubs, and political meetings of various denominations were instituted. In 1791, the famous society of the United Irishmen. In 1792, the national guards. Rabaud de St Etienne visited at this period the neophytes of Ireland. It was the French Revolution in embryo ; and however wrong the government might have been on former occasions, it appears to me quite evident that it had at that mad period no alternative, but was obliged to defend itself, or expect



to be treated *à la* Louis XVI. It might have been wiser, as well as more just, first to grant to the Catholics the equality of political rights which they claimed. It is certain, indeed, that the insurgents would not have remained satisfied with that; for their chiefs wanted a republic;—but the government would have put them completely in the wrong, without giving up any thing of its means of repression. The consequences might have been, that the government party in Ireland would have shewn themselves less active against the Catholic rebels; but the latter being more divided among themselves, the civil war would have assumed a less desperate character, and much blood, as well as many crimes, would have been spared. Mr Burke, who cannot be accused of revolutionary principles, wrote, and spoke, at that time, in favour of the emancipation of the Catholics. Fox, Erskine, and almost all the men of talents in the English parliament, pleaded their cause; but the government chose to come at once to the *ultima ratio*. The Protestant aristocracy of Ireland was let loose,\* and proved as violent and furious as their

---

\* It seems as if the English government wished to make it appear, at the time, that this Protestant aristocracy were the chief opposers of the Catholics, and that they themselves were



**Catholic adversaries.** They organized their forces immediately, under the name of Orangemen, that is to say, organized the civil war. The sequel can easily be imagined;—insults, † cruelty, revenge; and amidst the fury of contending passions, individual ambition, calculating deliberately the chances of its infernal game, and pushing forwards its thousands of men, by way of counters. The sword once drawn, and the social-knot cut through, it is difficult to say what is legitimate or what is criminal. The Catholic party corresponded with France; they had emissaries and ambassadors there, and negotiated for succours of men and arms. They did not probably want to give themselves up to France; they wished to be free; but the great object was revenge, at any cost, and they might have submit-

---

more disposed to concession. This weak and cruel policy is said, by Gordon, to have been pursued ever since the reign of Elizabeth.

† A cropt head being considered at that time as a mark of jacobinism, the soldiers made it a practice, and an amusement, to seize upon such individuals as were cropt, and carry them to the guard-house, where they kept paper caps in readiness, pitched inside, which, being heated, and stuck on the head, the sufferer, burnt and blinded by the melted pitch, which had run among his hair, and in his eyes, was let loose among the rabble waiting for him at the door

ted to France, if necessary, out of pure hatred for England.

The insurrection, long organized in secret, under the whip of executioners, amidst torture and assassination, by fire and the sword, and by poison, was at last near a general explosion in May 1798, when the arrest of Lord Edward Fitzgerald and of several of the principal confederates disconcerted the plan, and broke the thread of the conspiracy. The insurrection took place notwithstanding, on the appointed day, in several places, but the effort was not general, and only exposed this miserable people to all the terrors of military execution. It must be confessed that their conduct at Wexford, and wherever they became masters for a little while, was so detestable, as to diminish very much that pity which their sufferings would otherwise have inspired. Undisciplined, without arms or experienced officers, a vast number of them were killed in the numerous actions and encounters they had with the king's troops in the course of that year. It cost the lives of one hundred thousand men, says Gordon,\* of whom two-thirds were Catholics or

---

\* A contemporary author, and a clergyman of the English church.

patriots, one-third royalists. Almost all the chiefs were put to death, or sent into exile ; and the ill-concerted descent of a small body of French troops under General Humbert the following year (1799,) served only to increase the number of wretched individuals, involved in the criminality of ill success, and its necessary consequence, exile, or the scaffold.

It is difficult to say whether the Irish have been most ill governed, or ungovernable ; but they have at any rate been too much injured not to excite sympathy with their resentment, and a disposition to forgive even their desire of revenge. It is impossible, however, to approve of their project of separation. They were not strong enough to maintain their independence ; and, therefore, had no right to separate, according to the just definition of political right given by Paley, *expediency*.

Two years after this rebellion, the great measure of the union of the two kingdoms was adopted. Instead of a national legislature, which was little else than the committee of a faction under the orders of the English minister, Ireland sends now a certain number of members, one hundred I believe, to the British or Imperial parliament ; and it seems to me they have gained much by the change. The opposers of the measure say, that they were deceived, having been promised

the emancipation of the Catholics as the price of the union. I really think that, if the emancipation had been granted on condition of preserving their separate government, they would have had more reason to complain of their bargain. However that may be, Catholic emancipation is now the great subject of Irish claims, and the theme of all their remonstrances. It seems strange, in these times, that the Pope should still be an object of fear, or of attachment ;—yet such is the main obstacle to a complete union of the two countries, in the same degree as with Scotland, which is as perfect as can be wished. It may well be questioned whether religion is the true obstacle. The established religion is a considerable source of power and influence, for the government of England and its hierarchy extend to Ireland, which has a primate, several bishops, and a Protestant clergy. This forms a ministerial militia, which the government does not wish to disband ; but, far from this sacrifice being required of them, the Catholic clergy would, on the contrary, become auxiliaries. Being taken in pay, and receiving a political and legal existence, they would in time become friends instead of enemies. The Catholic clergy are, I understand, extremely poor, ignorant, and fanatical. Placed on a level with the low Irish, they have that constant intercourse together which enables



them to keep up their influence ; but a decent competency and independence would throw them at a distance, and diminish their influence. The British government seemed very lately on the point of yielding the boon of emancipation, but required a negative voice in the nomination of bishops, which, considering the unbounded influence of these bishops over the opinions and the purse of the Irish of their persuasion, seemed a very reasonable check for the government to retain. Very improper appointments might otherwise be made by the Catholics, or their foreign head the Pope. The Irish bishops had agreed to concede this *veto* to the government ; but certain chiefs of influence among the Irish, as if they did not really wish a perfect reconciliation, interposed, and obliged them to withdraw their assent. Of four oaths tendered to them, they were willing to take three, but rejected the fourth, which they said would be renouncing the spiritual communion with Rome. If forty were tendered to them instead of four, they might probably take thirty-nine, but would take care to find some objection to the last. Mr Pitt said of the insurrection of 1791, that it was not Catholic, and the remark would apply as justly to the present difficulties. This question is stated with great clearness, and, as it seems to me, with great impartiality, in the *Edinburgh Review* of November 1810,



and I would refer my French readers to this work, if I did not recollect that it would be in vain, under existing circumstances.

Much has been said of the danger of giving commands in the army and navy, to disaffected Catholic officers, without considering that they would cease to be disaffected if they were employed. The introduction of Catholic members in Parliament also has been supposed to threaten the church, but they are in point of numbers only one out of six or seven members, and would never be able to carry any improper measures against the church.

It is worthy of remark, that the population of Ireland has increased more than fourfold since 1678. It consisted of 800,000 Catholics and 300,000 Protestants at the time of Sir William Petty, and now of four millions of the former, and one million of the latter, of whom one-half only are Episcopalians, and the rest Presbyterians. The comparative proportion of the number of Catholics and Protestants, shows the truth of the old adage, that the blood of martyrs is the best seed of religion, since the persecuted sect has increased so much more than the other. The absolute increase shows likewise, that nations are tenacious of life, and that there is, in milk and potatoes, an energy superior to the destructive influence of war and pestilence. The capital of

Ireland is one of the finest cities in Europe. It contains 300,000 inhabitants, and increases rapidly in commerce and population. The climate of the island seems to that of England what England is to the continent, still milder, more moist, and green;—its verdure surprises the English themselves,—and it is varied with lakes and mountains of singular beauty.

The political malady of Ireland appears to be at present in a great degree ideal; and to consist in the traditional recollection of all the miseries suffered and inflicted, producing a sort of alienation of mind, and making the Irish an insane people, as far as political parties are concerned. If the recollection of the past could be obliterated at once on both sides, all the difficulties standing in the way of that perfect union, which should prevail between the different parts of the same empire, would vanish at once. The great aim should be, to introduce new ideas, by a liberal system of education for all ranks of people;—and the best army to send to Ireland, would be one commanded by Bell and Lancaster, and composed of their disciples.



**FRANCE.**





## STATE OF FRANCE,

IN 1815 AND 1816.

---

THE Author of this JOURNAL visited France twice since its publication ; he was at Paris in February and March 1815, and in October following,—at the beginning, and soon after the close of the last and most brilliant scene of Buonaparte's showy drama. His sources of information were various, perhaps not generally accessible ; and he might have been tempted to give an account of what he observed during that period, if he had not been so early anticipated. Conceiving the subject to be nearly exhausted, he will merely introduce here a few observations.

---

Just returned from the New World, after an absence of twenty-six years, a stranger to all local interests, passions, and views, I judged of France

by the suggestions of common sense and probability alone. After a round of revolutions, during which every extreme had been tried, I saw France returned to a monarchical form of government, tempered by many salutary checks which certainly did not exist before the revolution, and whether they were sufficient or not, was a question the very complaints made by both parties seemed to decide; contradictory assertions of too much and too little indicating generally just enough. At any rate, the conscription was at an end,—and so palpable a benefit seemed alone sufficient to outweigh every other consideration,—yet the people, just escaped from what appeared to me a frightful military despotism, were cold and indifferent! They alluded to the late changes, with a mixture of regret, at the past glories of Buonaparte's reign, and reflections on its miseries, feelings of shame at the catastrophe, and consciousness of present ease and comfort. Their praises of Buonaparte's government were generally summed up with the following remarks: "Au moins, il faisoit tout aller droit!" or "Sous lui il ne falloit pas broncher!" A strong arm, on the part of government, always was in France the necessary requisite not only to be obeyed, but to be willingly obeyed,—It is the genuine military instinct!

The army, I understood from the first, was

nearly all Buonapartist ; the younger part of the people participated more or less in the feelings of the military, but the middle-aged and the old, and most of the women, were on the other side ; yet I cannot say that the cry of *Vive L'ennemi*, which I had been taught to believe had resounded through the streets of Paris on the entrance of the allies, in March 1814, was any where repeated in my hearing.

Neither Paris, nor the country at large, appeared much changed in appearance,—the Caroussel was enlarged and adorned,—the Louvre was in part scraped white,—three bridges had been built, and quays extended. The galerie du Musée was indeed a creation, and a most wonderful one ; and the *Salon*, just then open, exhibited sufficient evidence of improvements in the French school of painting, although David's faults, as well as beauties, were every where apparent ; a neatness of finishing, leading to hardness and want of harmony, some affectation in the composition, but great correctness of drawing and strong expression.

The very day of my arrival in Paris (17th February, 1815), a gentleman, deservedly high in the confidence of the French government, \* in-

---

\* The gentleman here alluded to is Mr Hyde de Neuville, who lived an exile in the United States during the last eight

formed me that Buonaparte had certainly a scheme on foot for returning to France, having

---

years of Buonaparte's reign, and where the author became intimately acquainted with him. He takes this opportunity of noticing a misrepresentation industriously circulated respecting that gentleman; not that it can be of much consequence to his friend, that the English public, by whom he is not personally known, who have at most heard of his name, and may soon forget it again, should attach any very correct idea to that name; and to the public itself the misrepresentation is of still less consequence: the author has another object in view in correcting it.

Mr Hyde de Neuville is a descendant of one of the followers of James II.; born in France, and a thorough Frenchman in heart and in mind, (not that sort of heart and mind English tourists have of late thought fit to represent as forming exclusively the national character of the people of France,) gay, frank, brave, generous, and humane, to a romantic degree, a mere boy at the beginning of the French Revolution, he devoted himself to the defence of persecuted individuals; he pleaded their cause before the tribunals of blood, rescued them by force and address when he failed otherwise; and risked his life every day without even the stimulant of party spirit, as he scarcely knew any thing, and cared less, about the abstract political questions of the time. A redresser of wrongs, without any regard to persons, rather than a politician or a philosopher, what he was at eighteen he has again shewn himself at forty.

Wholly unconnected with the court, he embarked, from a mere sense of justice and humanity, in the cause of the much-injured Louis XVI., and after his death threw himself among the royalists of Brittany,—he was frequently employed in their communications with the French princes, and through



acquired, when on a public mission in Italy, such information as placed the thing beyond a doubt,

---

them was well known and highly considered by Mr Pitt. When Buonaparte became too firmly established to leave any rational hopes to the cause, he was one of the commissioners who treated with him for the pacification of the province, but refused for himself the most pressing offers of a commission in his army.

The proffered favours of Buonaparte were not rejected with impunity. Mr Hyde de Neuville denounced, persecuted, was obliged to hide himself for years, and his hair-breadth escapes were innumerable—disposed to submit sincerely to a power he could not oppose, and enjoy in peace and obscurity an ample fortune, and the society of an amiable wife, Buonaparte forced him to be his enemy. He certainly was afterwards concerned in several bold undertakings, either for the relief of persecuted individuals, Sir Sidney Smith among others; or for the overthrow of Buonaparte, who at last fancied he saw the hand of *ce fou de Hyde*, as he chose to call him, (enthusiasm for any thing but ambition appeared madness to him,) in every enterprise against him. At the moment of the explosion of the infernal machine, he was publicly accused by the government as the invisible contriver. Whether a Frenchman, deprived arbitrarily of the common benefits of society, in his own country, by a ruler whose authority, to say the least of it, he never acknowledged, had, or had not, the right to defend himself with any weapon, and in any way, might well be a question. It was not, however, a question with Mr Hyde, who declared immediately his abhorrence of this mode of defence in any case; and proved to the satisfaction of Fouché, then minister of police, and of Buonaparte himself, that he had no concern whatever in the infernal machine. A subsequent negotiation with Buonaparte personally, ended in his voluntary exile to the United States, as a con-



—yet the ministers of the day, well apprized of the danger, took no precautions against it. It

---

for the restoration of his property under sequestration. Mr Hyde lived ever since in the neighbourhood of New York, where his constitutional humanity and passion for usefulness taking a new turn, he became conspicuous by the establishment of schools on the Lancaster plan, and various other undertakings of public utility. The French colonists, flying from St Domingo, had for some years transplanted their industry to the island of Cuba, whence they were suddenly expelled with unjustifiable rigour at the first news of the Spanish rupture with France. Thrown in shoals on the coasts of North America, without any means of subsistence, any knowledge of the language or customs, Mr Hyde de Neuville stepped forth to assist them; and his own means, together with those readily put into his hands by the magistrates and inhabitants of New York, his time and personal exertions were applied with such zeal and judgment, as to rescue some thousands of innocent individuals from the most distressing situation. He more than once extended his humane exertions, in various ways, to persons of colour, and received, on a particular occasion, an address of thanks from the blacks of Haity.

Meantime, the brother of Mr Hyde de Neuville, who had followed him in his exile, being obliged to return to France to settle some family affairs, was arrested shortly after his arrival at Paris, and kept three years a close prisoner at Chateau d'If, (a fortress on an insulated rock in the sea, near Marseilles,) without the shadow of an accusation, but merely because he bore the name of Hyde, and had followed his brother to America.—Most of his fellow-prisoners had been detained for a longer period than himself, some of them in dungeons, all without a trial. By a singular, but characteristic accident, the body

was then supposed that Buonaparte would land secretly, and arrive at Paris *incog.*, where, finding

---

of the celebrated general, Kleber, was one of the *dépouilles*! Every body knows how he succeeded in the command of the French army in Egypt, and perished afterwards by assassination. The body was sent to Marseilles, and deposited on the rock of the Chateau d'If, till preparations could be made for its reception at Marseilles with all the military honours due to so great a general. But as soon as information of this event reached the court, orders were sent immediately to forbid paying the intended marks of respect to the remains of a man who had publicly reprobated Buonaparte's desertion of his army—The body of General Kleber was therefore left on the rock of Chateau d'If, where his bones remain bleaching at this day.

Mr Hyde de Neuville returned to France in July 1814, blessed by many in the country he had left, respected and honoured by all who knew him, and of all parties,—he has been elected since, in his native department, a member of the chamber of deputies, and there declining all title, place, or pension, served his country to the best of his abilities, and, whether right or wrong in his politics, in perfect purity and sincerity, and, I am sure, without the slightest feeling of personal revenge. He is now about returning to America, a public minister, and his country could not be more respectably represented.

Such is the man, held up in the English newspapers as *boasting* of the infernal machine, a *White Jacobin*, a Royal Terrorist, &c., all on the authority of those factious travellers with which Paris is so abundantly supplied from England. Knowing, as I do, the utter falsehood of these charges, I felt from the first considerably relieved from the apprehensions I had entertained of the dangerous principles and feelings of the party denominated

his adherents ready, a revolution might burst out any moment. It was notorious that the king had no force organized, or upon which he could in the least depend. All the young officers, particularly, were disaffected; more so than the common men or the marshals. The king's ministers were not men of business,—they were not united under one head,—there was no cabinet. The men of Buonaparte's government, still employed in various branches of the administration, despised and hated such chiefs, by whom they were in their turn feared and suspected,—they were just sufficiently trusted to be dangerous, and not enough to be conciliated. With a disaffected army, an administration either weak or treacherous, and a lukewarm or passive people, it was scarcely possible for the government to stand; and it stood only because all public spirit, either good or bad, was so far extinguished, that the faction did not feel confident of receiving that little support they might require from the people.

Under such circumstances, the journey of the ex-emperor to Paris was perhaps an easy triumph;

---

ted Ultra-Royalist. If Mr Hyde de Neuville is really one of the worst of them, I cannot be much afraid of the rest, and the hope that my readers may be induced to form the same conclusion, is the motive, and I trust will be deemed a sufficient apology, for the insertion of this very long-note.

but if he met no opposition from the people, he certainly met with no encouragement. It is remarkable, although a proclamation of Buonaparte, issued on his way to Paris, enjoined the wearing of the tri-coloured cockade by the citizens as well as soldiers, yet no one, except soldiers, wore it at Paris; on his arrival there was not a house illuminated, nor any visible sign of joy. I saw the white flag taken down from the dome of the Tuileries, and the tri-coloured flag substituted, the morning after the departure of the king; some of Buonaparte's advance guards were drawn up in the Carousel, and a crowd of citizens was assembled; no cries of *vive l'empereur* were heard, except from the military, the citizens looked at each other with an expression of wonder and curiosity, with dejection rather than joy. It could not have been surmised, by the general appearance of Paris on that memorable day, that any thing extraordinary had happened, had it not been for the king's proclamation, branding Buonaparte a traitor, posted up at the corners of the streets, being now half covered with a fresh one from his imperial majesty, expressive of his joy at finding himself again in the middle of his loving subjects,—the very same criers now vociferating the name of this new majesty with expressions of respect and obedience, who but yesterday bawled out in the same tone their reviling epithets against him



farther than them, and left them behind. Under a new reign of terror every town would have furnished a legion of soldiers, and Paris itself, reduced to ashes, was worth an army! The same materials were there that did wonders 25 years before; not exactly with the same incitements, there was less *idiologie* afloat; the old dogmas of the revolution had lost some of their novelty and attraction, fewer good sort of people would have been taken by them, none perhaps; but that would have been no loss. Good sort of people soon leave the ranks of a revolution at any rate, the vicious and desperate are after all the true spirits, blood and plunder would have brought enough of them into the field, fear of the guillotine as many more; the intoxication of military glory would soon have pervaded the whole, and I really believe that all the crowned heads of Europe would have been no match for Dictator Buonaparte with a red liberty cap on.

This gentleness availed him nothing, the people could not be induced to fight his battle; far from any levy *en masse*, not an individual joined the ranks who was not compelled to do so, and the jacobins, lately admitted to a share in the imperial adventure, proved, with few exceptions, only sleeping partners. One of the most distinguished of them, Mr Carnot, has solemnly declared in a late publication, his belief in the sin-



cerity of Buonaparte's conversion to principles of civil liberty! not one of his associates \* has ventured to give the same pledge of honest credulity, or bold defiance of the common sense of the world, as this avowal contains. Not one man in a hundred doubted that Buonaparte, after the first battle won, and the first recruits obtained in consequence of it, would laugh at any civil restraint on his power, and would resume his mad career of conquest with the more keenness and relish, for the temporary abstinence he had been made to undergo. There was not any other part of his character so marked and invariably displayed, as that iron will which never yielded to any consideration but that of immediate personal safety.

The total overthrow of Buonaparte at Waterloo, his extraordinary exit, and the return of the king, are events present to every one's recollection. The two great parties which divided France before the return of Buonaparte, resumed their former attitude as soon as he was gone, far more inveterate than ever, and nothing wiser for the danger they had both run of losing all they ever pretended to contend for. It was clear the one

---

\* The author means *associés* in France, for in England many go the length of Mr Carnot.

could not forgive, nor the other consent to be forgiven. When considering their respective claims, it is probably of little use to examine who was right, and who was wrong, twenty-five years ago. The opinions and acts of those times appertain to the dead, and history will do justice ; yet both parties have shewn an unfortunate disposition to refer to the origin of the revolution.

It is very true, that the nobility of France, by resisting obstinately necessary reforms, honestly proposed by Louis XVI., provoked the convocation of the States-General, which opened the first door to the revolution. Their resistance had been unjust and imprudent, and their general emigration might be deemed ill-judged and cowardly. It cannot be denied that the refusal of the *noblesse* to grant the commons a due share of consideration and power, furnished a fair pretence to the exorbitant demands of democracy. But the men of the *révolution* go farther ; the revolution, they say, once begun, could not be stopped ; its violence was not to be controlled, and the royalists have no right to complain we did not do what they themselves found impossible. The *revolution*, however, is nothing but the *men of the revolution*, and Mr Carnot's argument comes to this, that he and his associates could not stop themselves ; a convenient apology undoubtedly ! They obeyed the national impulse, but they themselves had

been conquered at last, and from disappointment at finding their individual prospects blasted. War had long been a flourishing trade, crowds of apprentices had been articed to it ; but just as their time was out, and they were going to be put upon wages, the master workman became a bankrupt, the concern given up at once as good for nothing, and the men, turned out by creditors, were left to seek their bread in the streets ; under such circumstances, it is to be expected that they will be violent and riotous. These unfortunate and deluded men should be soothed and assisted till they can get into other ways of earning a livelihood, a strict watch kept over them, the disorderly, who break windows, should be taken into custody, and severe punishment inflicted on those who infest the highways and stop travellers ; but it were in vain to hope reclaiming or quieting such persons by any appeal to their reason.

As to the constitutionalists, they are in an error, I believe, if they think themselves very strong ; their party is but small out of Paris, and composed of those mental sort of persons who do not work revolutions with their own hands ; they are dangerous only as auxiliaries of the Buonapartists, and in that situation they must be dealt with as Buonapartists, that is to say, kept at arm's length ; alone they are entitled to every atten-

tion, and the untaught proceedings of the exclusive royalists, all at once transformed into legislators, might undoubtedly be improved by these theorists. I know there is a numerous class of people who claim the rank of constitutionalists, because they are willing to admit the charter, as they admitted the first restoration, and Buonaparte during the hundred days, and Louis again at the second restoration, all for the sake of public peace and private comfort ; recalling L'Abbé Sieyes' famous saying, " J' approuve tout ce que l'on a fait,—tout ce que l'on fait,—et tout ce que l'on fera !" I cannot, indeed, blame them much, and rather wish on principle, the majority of the people of France may be in a great degree of their way of thinking ; but as to their pretending to belong to a faction, I fancy they must relinquish that honour.

Much has been said about concessions and conciliation. Let us see upon what points the parties profess to differ, and what their alledged grievances are :

The Royalists say, " The king was betrayed by the Buonapartists, imprudently trusted during the first restoration ; for whether there was or not a plot to bring back Buonaparte, there was undoubtedly one to overturn the Bourbons, and substitute to them any thing, or any body, chance might offer. The very same scheme is now carry-



ing on,—a systematic denigration of the royal family, the king excepted, to avoid the appearance of indiscriminate hostility,—thus postponing the immediate overthrow that it may be the better effected at his death. If that event should find the crafty enemy in possession of power (places of trust and emolument), the intended revolution will be ready made to their hands.

“As, in point of fact, nothing but a hollow peace can ever be made with these people, why should we, the faithful servants of the king, be sacrificed uselessly? The grant of a charter was another sacrifice uselessly made to them (the Buonapartists), or to their friends and associates the constitutionalists, who, although they speak a different language, mean, in common with the others, war to legitimacy and religion. They hate that very charter because the king gave it them, and although its object is to protect what they call the interests created by the revolution. The people at large know little, and care less, about charters; they want peace and a paternal government,—with us they shall have both,—what is this new charter after all but a scrap of the revolution?—Have we not the ancient constitutions of the monarchy tried by time, the only safe law-maker, suited to the genius and inclinations of the people, and which made France



the regicides, those who bathed in blood, must not any longer pollute the soil of our regenerated country."

"We disclaim," reply the constitutionalists, "the name you choose to give us; and if by Buonapartists, we are to understand men who served the tyrant, they may be found in your own ranks, in as great numbers at least, as in ours.

"That there was not any conspiracy to bring back Buonaparte from Elba, appears from the remarkable circumstance, that no one claimed distinctly any merit on that account, during the hundred days, when treason to the last government was fidelity to the new. You alone, the discontents your errors created, were the safeguard of Buonaparte from Cannes to Paris,—you prepared his triumph,—at any rate do not accuse us.

"Many of you have been stripped of your estates by revolutionary laws,—not exactly so; the laws against emigration existed before the revolution, pronouncing forfeiture of property; the revolutionary government, indeed, applied the law with unwarrantable cruelty,—your losses have been great, but you have not suffered alone,—stockholders, and the whole mass of creditors who were paid in assignats, lost their pro-

two claims, if successful, is likely to lead to the establishment of permanent peace and tranquillity? The men of blood may be banished, we do not defend them; but you cannot banish twenty-five millions of men,—a whole generation born under the tyrant cannot be expelled, nor stigmatized either. And consider, besides, that many of you breathed by choice the air the tyrant breathed; they solicited and obtained the permission to return, and lived silently and obediently under him; submitting without a murmur to the loss of that property and those privileges they now claim with such violence. Why should they exact more from the king, more at least than he declares he can do? Is it as a reward for his restoration? We are not aware that he is much indebted to them on that score, except for their good wishes."

"The men of the revolution used to talk as you do precisely,"—rejoin the royalists; "they professed the same principles of civil liberty, but soon infringed every principle, and violated every feeling. Did not Buonaparte himself talk of principles, and philosophize about justice, humanity, and even religion?—We believe no professions, and trust to experience."

The following specific charges are brought forward against the king himself:—

1. He is accused of having said to the Prince Regent of England, when taking leave, that, *after Divine Providence, the restoration of his house to the throne of France, was due to him*,—a speech which inflicted, Mr Carnot said, and, I believe, both Buonapartists and constitutionalists say likewise, *le plus sanglant des outrages*, upon a feeling people. In truth, as neither the Prince of England, nor the people of France, had much to do with the restoration of the Bourbons in 1814, which was rather brought about by a concurrence of unforeseen circumstances, this unguarded speech might have been referred simply to a very natural and praiseworthy feeling of gratitude for personal obligations, without any deeper meaning; it was nothing else.

2. Louis denominated himself *the Eighteenth*, and, by *the grace of God*, King of France, and he called the first year of his return to France, the nineteenth of his reign, thereby disavowing the whole proceedings of the revolution, which, they say, knows no Louis XVII., and assuming *divine right* as the sole tenure of the crown.

3. He withdrew the charter *constituted* by the senate, and *accepted* by Monsieur, the king's brother, and gave one of his own in lieu of it.

4. The Bourbons cannot, any more than their friends, wish and intend sincerely that the con-

fiscated estates should remain to the present possessors, and are suspected of mental reservation.

Let us enquire, in the first instance, whether Louis was elected king, and by whom? The only semblance of election was an act of the senate, stipulating certain conditions to the return of the king, under the form of a charter. But what was the senate? A body organized by Buonaparte for purposes quite foreign, assuredly, to the function of giving a new sovereign to France, and dissolved by the very act of his abdication. At any rate, it had no powers from the French people, and the circumstance of the senate exacting stipulations in favour of its own members, gave the transaction much of the appearance of a bargain; this political instrument puts me in mind of the liberal bequests of the *legataire universel*, *pendant sa lethargie*.

It cannot be pretended that the people were bound by the act of the senate, and although the king might be more so by the act of his brother, yet it were a strange contract that bound one side only. Under such circumstances, the king might surely be allowed to make alterations which are deemed by most judicious men to have been quite necessary, and we have the authority of Mr Carnot himself, to say that the charter so amended contains "*assez des garanties pour nous*

may well make use of the above expressions. We have the authority of an author, deservedly high among the constitutionalists, (Mr Constant) to say, that "*Ce qui preserve de l'arbitraire, c'est l'observance des formes. Les formes sont les divinités tutélaires des associations humaines ; les formes sont les seules protectrices de l'innocence ; les formes sont les seules relations des hommes entr'eux. Tout est obscur d'ailleurs ; tout est livré à la conscience vacillante. Les formes seule sont en évidence, c'est aux formes seules que l'opprimé peut en appeler.*"\*

Now the *forme* of *par la grace de Dieu* having been for many centuries the designative title of hereditary in the monarchy, if we admit the principle, why quarrel with the name? Let us beware how we entangle ourselves again in the *Ideologies de droits et de devoirs*, which have so fatally and so long bewildered mankind.

It is now very generally admitted that the condemnation of Louis XVI. was unjust and illegal ; his son did not, by the fact of this condemnation, forfeit the crown at his death ; therefore there was a Louis XVII., and consequently a Louis XVIII., even if we should admit the intermediate reign of Buonaparte to have been legitimate.

As to the propriety of calling the first year of Louis's restoration the 19th of his reign, it must

---

\* *Principes politiques, &c.* par Mr Benjamin Constant, page 292.



tion would answer the ends of practical justice, and extinguish a powerful cause of alarm and discontents on both sides.

The men of the revolution cannot endure, with any patience, that the stately fabric, reared by them with such ingenuity and labour, should be considered at last as a mere nonentity or worse, and themselves treated as pardoned criminals or tolerated fanatics.

The constitutionalists are very unwilling to let slip an opportunity of just showing the world how kings can be made and unmade, and might not think the memory of one of the most virtuous monarchs that ever lived, too great a sacrifice to establish the useful precedent of kingly felony and punishment.\*

---

\* Louis XVI., during a period of profound peace, internal as well as external, some years before the French Revolution, listened voluntarily to the suggestions of philosophical statesmen (I mean no sneer at such men as Necker, Turgot, and Malesherbe, and believe they were sincere); he wished and attempted the reform of many abuses—the *Lettres de Cachet*,—the unequal mode of taxation, and several aristocratical privileges. The opposition of the parliaments, whose members were interested in the continuation of these privileges, led to the convocation of the Notables,—a popular assembly, in whose arms the king fairly and frankly threw himself—they did nothing,—but the enthusiasm of every honest patriot was awakened, as well as the ardour of every ambitious politician, and the States-General followed. The king soon found that he was going

ter checks, and leave the other to itself. Homicide is excusable, or even justifiable, in extreme cases; and the exceptions commanded by circumstances, *se defendendo*, may be considered as resumptive of the *natural right* of self-defence,—yet it never came into any body's mind to kill a man, once in a while, just to see how far *natural right* would bear him out. The right of deposing kings, or more properly the *feasibility*, has been fully evinced in the case of Louis XVI., and as far as the precedent can be useful as an intimidating check, it is certainly fully established. But as it is now generally admitted that there was no necessity for, and therefore no justice in, this violent measure, since all the essential points had been obtained, and as it was therefore an abuse of the alledged *right*,—surely a corrective precedent,—a precedent of restoration,—may now be deemed both just and expedient.

A very intelligent French writer has drawn a curious parallel, and I think a very true one, between those disputes which bear upon real interests, and those which have speculative opinions for their object. “History shews,” he says, “that the former are always terminated without much difficulty; the parties have a clear conception of what they want; they come to an understanding at last, and are often perfectly reconciled,—while

had taken the lead of professional men and proprietors.—It belongs exclusively to learned nations (peuples savants,) to give themselves absurd constitutions.”\*

*Legitimacy* has been much derided of late, and the natural rights of men triumphantly confronted with the pretended birth-right of kings; yet no objection can be urged against this which does not apply to any other social institution. The exclusive and hereditary right of property, for instance, has assuredly no foundation in nature, nor the duty of submitting to laws enacted before we were born, nor the indissolubility of marriage. The right to a throne and the right to an estate are alike founded on public expediency, and reasons not the less valid for their being entirely out of nature. Royalists and republicans dogmatize angrily, and with equal bigotry, about something sacredly obscure, which they call *divine rights* and *natural rights*; whereas there are, probably, no rights at all on either side, but just a convenient arrangement by which the lesser evil is submitted to in order to avoid the greater.† Civil institutions are but worldly

---

\* Des opinions et des intérêts pendant la Revolution, par J. Fievée, Conseiller d'Etat.—Paris 1809.

† Natural rights are probably little else than natural strength and civil rights; the substitution of social strength equalizing individual strength.

the discretion of their colleagues!—No consideration of justice can be urged in their favour; every human feeling rises against them; and, as to policy, I should think the state of France desperate indeed, if they were really protected by public opinion.

They talk at their ease, those compassionate persons, who, from the safe side of the channel, have been in the habit of looking on the horrid scenes acting on the other side, as at a deep tragedy, exciting strong poetical horror and distress, contrasted with personal safety, and affording the grateful consciousness of *feeling for others' woes*, without any tax on their own comforts, or call for any painful effort or sacrifice. They have no patience at the actors presuming to appear again on the stage after the fifth act is over, which they conceived had been finally closed by a most happy catastrophe.

They talk at their ease, likewise, those speculative politicians, who looked upon the French revolution as the dawn of emancipation for mankind and illustration for themselves. It was from imprudent zeal, they say, from an excess of daring in a good cause, and a loftiness of mind above the common reach, that their fellow-labourers in the great work missed the laudable end. They cannot bear that ill success should



ped off, and stuck (a civic wreath,) into the hat-band of the *man* who sat upon the revolutionary bench as her judge ! An unexpected burst of indignation, even from the horrid crew of assassins who filled the court, saved her own life,—but the *mother* has not forgiven the *judge* ! These were marked cases, no doubt,—the victims did not all experience such refinements of cruelty,—some were only imprisoned for months or years, in daily expectation of being slaughtered,—many only deprived of their property, forced to fly, and throw themselves upon the charity of the world in a foreign land. Most of the perpetrators of the monstrous deeds of the revolution went the way of their victims ; the generation that inflicted and suffered has in a great degree disappeared together ;—yet some of the guilty remain ; and, I own, I cannot admit their claim to protection from the laws as a right, much less to rank and power. Let them hide themselves in obscurity, or fly the land they desolated and dishonoured.

Much vulgar rant about priests and priestcraft has been indulged in of late, by men who call themselves liberal. The priests, they say, breathe nothing but revenge against the revolutionists,—they are exciting a *re-action* all over France ; yet as it is now more than a quarter of a cen-



tractors of priests know little, what I have reason to believe some of them are now inculcating, to the few who listen to them in France, forgiveness of injuries, patience under sufferings, moderation in prosperity, and Christian charity towards all men.

I am aware that a certain class of liberal politicians in this country, deem it indispensable for the reigning branch of the Bourbon family to *shake hands* (a homely but strong expression,) with the

---

with a powerful party of well-meaning, but mistaken lay-men, want not only to provide for the temporal independence of the clergy, but to restore either the whole church property confiscated and sold, or such part as remains unsold; yet as the property of the church exceeded very much the amount of emigrants' property, the danger of displacing an immense mass of property applies here with still greater force. The individuals composing the clergy and religious orders of France at the beginning of the revolution, being mostly dead, the orders permanently extinct, and the clergy to be created anew, this is a sort of abstract claim in behalf of what may be called an *être de raison*, wholly different from the claims of *existing* individuals or their families, whether we admit the legality of the seizure or not. The question of church property seems one of policy simply, in which the maintenance of religion and morality is alone to be considered. The clergy is, no doubt, to be abundantly and respectably provided for; but if the former provision exceeded all wholesome bounds, there is no reason why any should be made again for a future clergy, either to the same extent, or in the same shape, by a fixed salary or an appropriation of land.

Any change effected against a majority, or even a minority so composed, is surely to be deprecated. It could not be effected without a new stirring up of the whole political mass, and setting the dregs and sediment afloat again. Nor can it be doubted that the *re-action* attending every new change would be much more violent in that case, than the one complained of at present. This unfortunate leaning towards the younger branch has not only been manifested by a certain class of English politicians in England, but on the spot, and by men in very high stations from whom an unfriendly word is a stab; they have not, perhaps, expressed a *preference*, but a *belief*, a decided opinion, that the legitimate branch could not stand! When the whole social edifice, over the heads of twenty-five millions of men, rests apparently upon a base so frightfully narrow that a mere breath of wind shakes it, the hand which wantonly directs an unnecessary blow against it, must be deemed cruelly imprudent at least. Allow time to build props and abutments,—do not at any rate undermine the foundations which you say are already deficient in solidity!

Upon the whole, it appears to me, that the very weakness of the present government of France presents the best possible chance the friends of civil liberty could wish for. France has tried a

very popular government, and was covered with prisons and scaffolds,—one half of its inhabitants jailors and executioners of the other half! A very strong military government came next;—under it France was a vast camp,—whole generations of soldiers were wantonly sacrificed in succession to the mad ambition of one man, and all this to be at last completely conquered, and subdued themselves. Now, they have a government, neither *popular* nor *strong*, essentially mild and temperate, balanced by an assembly of proprietors, which, however formed, must in time become very powerful; with every inducement for each individual member to keep the peace and prevent abuses.

Of all the unfortunate results of the French revolution, none, perhaps, is more deplorable than the strange misconception of all principles of public justice, and prodigious conceit about themselves, generated in the mind of the French people, by that uninterrupted course of military successes with which they were cursed under Buonaparte. The theatrical character of that extraordinary man was most fatally adapted to the genius of the people. He fed their vanity, talked of their *destiny*, and his *star*, and the *great nation*, reciprocated in a language of affectation and bombast, which would appear more revolting if it were not so ridiculous. I found circula-

ting at Havre, when I landed there in February, 1815, a manuscript memorial of Mr Carnot, containing the following curious passages, which I found to be, with a few necessary alterations, exactly the language held at Paris by both royalists and Buonapartists. " Nous avons *sacrifié à l'avantage de les posséder (the Bourbons), toutes nos conquêtes, renoncé à nos limites naturelles, à cette florissante Belgique, &c., s'il nous fût resté quelque chose de tant de travail et de tant de victoires, nous l'eussions regardé comme un trophée auquel nous eussions aimé à rattacher nos souvenirs*—la gloire étoit notre *idole, &c.* Nous trouvons *dans nos cœurs*, said again tenderly Mr Carnot, and with him every Parisian, *un vide semblable à celui qu'éprouve un amant qui a perdu l'objet de sa passion, (this is quite les beaux yeux de ma cassette in Moliere's Avare,) tout ce qu'il voit, tout ce qu'il entend, renouvelle sa douleur. Ce sentiment rend notre situation vague et pénible,—chacun cherche à se dissimuler la plaie qu'il sent au fond de son cœur, &c."*

The conduct of the allied powers was at that period (February, 1815,) the object of as much blame and detestation as it is at this day. Yet France, vanquished and defenceless, had the first time (1814,) escaped from the clutches of the victors, on terms which, by the Napoleon code of conquest, might surely not be deemed exor-



bitant. Foreigners were, undoubtedly, the objects of universal hatred and contempt; and the victors in possession of the capital were ridiculed to their faces, and that not wholly from ill-will, but from a real conviction of superiority, and in the perfect candour of vanity. The King of Prussia had expressed some regret at the sight of, I do not know what classical bauble, a bronze statue, I believe, formerly taken from him; the regret was expressed with great delicacy, yet no offer was made to restore! and this anecdote was told by the Parisians as reflecting credit on their *spirit and intrepidity*.

The second appeal to arms in 1815, has led to a very different result, a severe one, undoubtedly; and although such as might well be expected, a people, spoiled by twenty years of unparalleled triumphs, may be allowed some impatience and ill humour under reverses equally unparalleled. The inhabitants of London would not bear with better grace a camp of cossacks or imperial guards in Hyde Park, than the Parisians did the bivouacs of the Tuileries and Champs Elisés. There is, however, this striking distinction between French and English feelings in regard to nationality; that in England the utmost difference exists between individual Englishmen according to parties,—none in France between Frenchmen, whenever national



pride or national vanity is concerned ; and in all controversy, or all comparison between France and a foreign country, they all speak exactly the same language.

In England some impartial men, and very many party men, are ready to join in any blame against the ministry, the form of government, the climate, the people, not as a painful confession, but exultingly, tauntingly, with positive delight ; and I am not at all sure, that, with some few Englishmen, it would not have been carried the length of seeing, with secret pleasure, the very extreme case alluded to, of Buonaparte's imperial guards encamped in Hyde Park. I feel no sort of sympathy with exclusive patriotism and geographical morality ; yet if it is the fate of men to enumerate certain local prejudices among their social virtues, I own I should give the preference to the exclusive love of country over the exclusive love of faction ; and if the French carry the one very far, it must be allowed that the English carry the other still further.

I have heard a very clever man make, what might be deemed a very conceited speech for an Englishman to make, namely, " that you meet in London at every corner of a street, a man fit to govern an empire." For my part, I join in the opinion ; I do believe you may indeed meet at every corner of a street in that metropolis, a

man fit to govern an empire ; but for that one, there are ten either able, or at least exceedingly desirous, of overturning an empire.

Swarms of youthful and active politicians, out of the overflowing bee-hive of Great Britain, have passed over to the continent, and there, settling upon the unfortunate natives of France, prick and torment them into new ways of building combs and making honey *à l'Angloise*. They do not teach only, but predict for them, and, like other prophets, assist as far as they can in the accomplishment of their own predictions. It is hard for the French to have been beat, yet it was at least by Wellington, and they might afford to lose one game after winning so many ; but to be taught and tutored by school-boys, their government meddled with, and attempted to be controlled by third-rate demagogues out of employ, out of reputation, or quite unknown in their own country, seems to me more humiliating ! An impartial spectator might wish France humiliated, hard as the feeling would appear in that country, for France had humiliated all Europe, and mankind is more than France ; but I really think it is almost time to cry out *enough*, and, before the cup is quite drained, that impartial spectator might form the wish to see it pass to the lips of the insolent oppressor. It is half ludicrous, half revolting, to see France stretched

like a dead *subject* on the anatomical table, with a parcel of raw students playing tricks with its bones and sinews, and mimicking a lecture in the absence of legitimate professors.

It remains for the friends of humanity to hope that misfortune will have its usual salutary effect, and suggest to the French a more rational estimation of themselves and others, disgust them with offensive wars, induce a better system of education,\* sounder information and principles, and a less pertinacious confidence in their own customs and opinions. To a dispassionate spectator, their views of things at present appear certainly very strange, while his opinions seem to them equally unreasonable and shockingly devoid of feeling—I am sensible it has been my misfortune, and must continue to be so. This morbid sensibility does not appear to extend much beyond the capital, and even there, not much beyond the higher classes of society. The common people seemed very indifferent about the statues, for instance, and I presume equally so about the conditions of the treaty in general, although they cared much about the inconvenience of troops quartered upon them. That they

---

\* It is, I believe, generally admitted, that schools in France are, or were, mere military nurseries.

should feel palpable grievances more than abstract ones, appears to me a most favourable symptom, being the very reverse of the disposition which produced the revolution. Certain it is, that those parts of France I saw, west and north, exhibited no signs of irritation. I was told by some of the English prophets that the irritation was latent, and would burst out ! But I still insist upon it, that I am a better judge of French countenances than they can be, and I saw no revolutionary spirit in the looks of the country people. I do not know whether experience has taught them wisdom, or its melancholy substitute, apathy; probably a little of both.

The long probation imposed by the treaty may serve to direct into better channels the overflowing activity of the people of France, hitherto so dreadfully misapplied. The conditions once performed on the one part, it remains to be seen whether they will be so likewise on the other. France should be sobered down, not destroyed or enslaved ; yet plausible pretences will not be wanting at the end of five years to occupy her fortresses and her territory, and a recourse to arms may become necessary. Justice having then changed sides, a new national spirit may be created in France, a sound and just one, and uniting all parties into one general determination to repel oppression at any hazard. The world



awaits in awful suspense an event which is to give the present great confederacy its moral stamp and lasting character.

Many of the opinions here expressed have already been published to the world by late writers ; and it would be scarcely worth while to join in the cry against revolutionary France, merely to evince my impartiality, if, by doing so, an opportunity were not offered of entering my protest against an unjust charge, indiscriminately proffered and admitted on trust, against the private morals and manners of the people of France.

Every one knows the French notions respecting English *spleen* and propensity to suicide. It has been gravely asserted, and in print too, that such was the irresistible *penchant* of Londoners to drowning, whenever they caught a glimpse of the Thames, that it had been found necessary to provide Westminster Bridge with a balustrade, ten feet high, that the melancholy passenger might not so easily jump over. Spanish jealousy is still held poetical truth, notwithstanding modern observation to the contrary. Irishmen will be deemed blunderers to the end of time, and North Britons remain for ever obnoxious to the itch.

Akin with these sweeping national characteristics, are the assertions so often repeated of late,



and by men of talents too, but who could not have any opportunities of observing the interior of French families, that *the French evidently want deep domestic feelings*. They have broadly pronounced every young married woman who is without a paramour an exception to the general custom! The mysteries of the boudoir have been minutely described by such as never approached one, and its inviolability against all husband rights has been affirmed by six weeks travellers, with the authority of persons long initiated in the wicked purposes of this supposed sanctuary, and accustomed to trespass upon those rights. Observations are not made, and facts collected, without time and patient investigation; but any body, who has a style, may write with poignancy and effect by his fire-side upon popular notions, indite a new joke, or original dissertation, on trite grounds.

To form an idea of the opportunities strangers in France, and particularly English travellers, have of observing domestic life and manners, it cannot be irrelevant to describe the general mode of employing their time in Paris, for the benefit of those few inhabitants of Britain who have not visited that celebrated capital. The morning begins late in the day; it is usually spent in seeing sights, pictures, and statues, when there were such things—palaces, antiqui-

ties, and gardens, scientific institutions, and cabinets of natural history. The travellers are seen every where sauntering on, arm in arm, in pairs or trios,—English all, listlessly looking on, blaming or praising superciliously as party prejudices and humour lead, and conversing with no mortal but their own countrymen. About six o'clock they adjourn to Very's, and to Beauvillier's, or other fashionable *restaurateurs*; there establishing themselves at a side-table, the bill of fare duly investigated, they call the *garsoon* (*garçon*) and order some taking dishes and high-priced wines, which are duly criticised, and form the subject of conversation during the noisy and uncomfortable meal,—no such thing as good soup in France, or sound wines,—and grapes are sour! From the restaurateur's our British observers repair in haste to some of the theatres;—there, alas! tragedy is dull and monotonous,—comedy flat and vulgar,—the opera a cursed bore,—to stay it out is declared impossible; and yawning, they repair, still arm in arm,\* to the Palais Royal, the favourite place of all,—there they go,—the dull, idle, and profligate round of the *Mille colonnes*, *Montansier*, and the *Cellars*,—sipping ice-creams, and conversing with the un-

---

\* Frenchmen never take each other's arms.

chaste nymphs of the place,—strolling at intervals round the piazzas, crowded with whiskered men of all nations except French.\* The gaming rooms are not forgotten, where a set of sober men, (mostly French, I must allow,) and some women, all grave and well behaved persons, are assembled round the E O tables, intent on heaps of gold which ebb and flow. At a late hour, and when quite weary with those and similar pleasures, our travellers retire to their hotel, where some of them sit a while at their *journal*, and record such observations as the passing day has suggested; setting down to the account of the natives those anti-domestic habits, that heartless frivolity and profligacy which are all their own,† and excite at Paris, in no inconsiderable degree, the wonder and scandal of the inhabitants. After a few weeks, rarely more than six, they retrace their steps homewards as fast as post-horses can carry them; and, in candour, they must acknowledge, that during the whole tour their tailor, their banker, and the valets de place, waiters

---

\* When the author was at Paris the allied troops were still in possession of that city.

† I do not say, by any means, that these are the manners of England, but the manners of most Englishmen in foreign countries.

and postboys, were nearly the only reputable natives with whom they had any intercourse.

Great fortunes, and even easy fortunes, are not common at Paris, and are possessed exclusively by the *nouveaux riches* of Buonaparte's court; these are the only people who can afford to entertain strangers, and the only ones English travellers, mixing at all in French society, have an opportunity of knowing, as their general political bias, as well as notions of national morality, sufficiently show. These are surely not a fair sample of the nation.

The old school, with its politeness, its ridicules, its errors, and refinements, is nearly extinct, and poverty has driven the remaining insulated families of that class into obscure apartments on a third or fourth floor in the cheapest part of the town. An English traveller would feel little inclined to go (if he were invited,) and spend an evening there in well-bred dullness; with still greater horror would he shrink from a family party at a creditable *bourgeois de Paris*. The idea of an early dinner, *tête à tête*, with the worthy man, his wife and children, of his *soupe and bouilli*, his *gigot* baked in the oven, and sallad, and of the maid servant who dressed it all, waiting at table, would be quite insupportable.

English observers may rest assured that they would find no *boudoirs* in either of these houses,



nor hear of paramours and love intrigues ; school-  
ed by hard necessity to close economy and un-  
remitting industry, excluded by their situation  
from the example and temptations of idleness and  
folly, and from any other enjoyments but those  
they may derive from each other, the different  
members of the family may acquire reciprocal  
importance, and the natural ties of kindred re-  
sume all their influence ; thus it is that, even  
when unconscious of virtue and principle, the  
unfortunate become virtuous. I am convinced  
on the testimony of persons on whom I rely per-  
fectly, (I do not pretend to have observed it my-  
self in my six weeks tour,) that a decided im-  
provement of *domestic* manners or morals, has  
taken place in France during the revolution, not-  
withstanding the utmost depravity of political  
morals.

The power that rules nature has, it seems, set  
bounds to the corruption, as well as to the per-  
fectibility of men in body and in mind. Our  
very weaknesses, our very wants, our very faults,  
errors, and vices, recal us to wisdom, by the suf-  
ferings they bring in their train ; natural feelings  
are the point of rest where all oscillations bring  
us back, and from which we cannot fly perma-  
nently. Idle fashions and unwholesome habits  
may distort the human form, beauty may disap-  
pear under their absurd disguises for a while, but



Each new generation begins at the same point, and continues to produce, undeviatingly, the same unalterable model of grace and just proportion, till, after a round of folly, we return to this standard of excellence, astonished at our having left it.

Do they really think, these English observers, that mothers on the soil of France feel otherwise than those of England do for "*the babe that milks them*," that fathers are less intent upon providing for the support of their family, and that the sight of that family, round the humble board, is less dear to parental affection?—Do they think that parents in France wish less ardently than they do in England, for the advancement of their children, or do not see that it depends upon their previous education, and are not eager to procure the best within their reach?—Do they think the tears French women shed for brothers, and sons, and husbands, that lay "*side by side in their gore*" on the promiscuous field of carnage of Waterloo, were less bitter than those the same field cost to English mothers, or wives, or sisters? If these observers \* of French feelings have formed such

---

\* Among other remarks which the love of generalization has suggested either to praise or to blame, it has been said, in proof of the universal *taste for literature*, asserted to be diffused among all ranks of people in France, that shop-women had been seen

opinions, I apprehend they have calumniated human nature at large, and supreme wisdom, no less than France. However much men may err in point of principles and opinions, they swerve little from natural feelings; if the people of France failed in that, all would be lost indeed, for they have little else left at present.

*Edinburgh, December 1815.*

---

Between party spirit and genuine humanity, much interest has been excited in England respecting the protestant sufferings at Nismes, and facts have been very diversely represented. The following statement, made in October 1816, may be relied upon as essentially correct.

The protestant population of Nismes, in the department of Gard, as well as that of the Avey-

---

with the *Henriade* and Racine in their hands behind the counter. So might the general diffusion of the French language in France be adduced to prove this same taste for literature! What are these good women to read but French books? Ten London shop-women, I dare say, have read the *Lady of the Lake*, to one in France the *Henriade*; and I certainly do not wonder at it, being by far the most amusing, as well as the best poem of the two.

tion, the Lozère, and the Ardeche, was more nearly balanced by the catholic population than in any other part of France; and at the beginning of the revolution the protestants reckoned 110,000 persons of their communion, out of a departmental population of 322,000 inhabitants; the capital alone (Nismes) contained 15,000 protestants, and 25,000 catholics.

The persecutions of Louis XIV., mitigated under his successor, had been gradually softened into toleration under Louis XVI.; the protestants met publicly in their temples, but were still disqualified from most public employments; this exclusion was got over without great difficulty; yet the pursuits of the protestants were mostly confined to trade and manufactures; they were generally in independent circumstances, and from this and other causes, their children received a better education. The catholics, on the contrary, were either among the lower order, and sunk in poverty and ignorance, or among the higher, that is, were feudal proprietors of small estates, (*petites gentilhommes de campagne*,) very numerous, very proud, and generally needy, jealous of the wealth and despising the pursuits of the religionists; a considerable degree of traditional hatred subsisted between these people, but with scarcely any remains of religious fanaticism. It may easily be conjectured how the two popula-

tions, so situated, divided on the breaking out of the revolution ; the protestants embraced its cause with zeal, the catholics opposed it.

The two parties came to an open rupture in June 1790 ; the protestants of Nismes had formed themselves into splendid patriotic corps of volunteer cavalry ; they won over to their cause the troops of the line stationed there, and are accused of distributing money among the soldiers, and giving them entertainments at which their wives and daughters danced the *farandole* (a southern dance,) with the common men. The arrest of a catholic soldier, claimed by his companions, was the signal of violence ; the catholics were fired upon although unarmed, seven are stated to have been killed, and many wounded, a battle followed in which the regular soldiers and the protestants united were victorious, and scenes of great violence and wanton cruelty followed.

During the frantic period of the revolution, when all social order was subverted, and safety at an end for all parties, the protestants drew back, but it was too late ; as long as it had been directed against those above them they were for it, but no longer so when it reached themselves. The catholic rabble became the principal instrument of the jacobins ; of 147 persons who perished on the scaffold, in the department of Gard,



118 were protestants ; only one protestant sat among the revolutionary judges, and a Roman catholic priest was one of the most furious of them ; yet the whole credit of having made the revolution remained with the protestants because they began.

Under Buonaparte the liberty of worship and a sort of religious equality prevailed ; the nobles, or feudal proprietors, tired of contending for their old privileges, were gradually attracted by the splendour of the imperial court ; the protestants were pleased with what they had obtained, the jacobins were intimidated, order returned under a strong government, and time cooled the animosity of parties. But as the despotism of Buonaparte increased, the protestants excited his suspicions more than the catholics, their political opinions were obnoxious to him, and at the period of his fall, the *Cour Royale* (the high judicial court of the department,) of Nismes, composed of more than thirty members, had only three protestant members ; catholics filled most of the places of the different administrations. Nevertheless, at the restoration of the king in 1814, the catholics, that is, the nobles and the rabble in their train, affected to complain of the system of oppression they, particularly, had endured, congratulating themselves on their present emancipation, and the hope of an entire



counter revolution. The protestants, reproached, insulted, and derided in popular songs, some of which contained the most savage threats, saw much to fear and little to hope from the late change. The year 1814 passed amidst these agitations; they were greatest in the department of the Gard; the protestants of Montauban, Larochele, &c. less rich, less numerous, more dispersed, did not attract so much notice, and were not molested, but even in the department of the Gard not a drop of blood was shed.

The king's government made some efforts to allay the ferment, but they were not sufficient either to dispel the fears of the one party, or the hopes of the other; the local authorities participated too much in the feelings of the parties, while they were altogether overlooked at Paris.

On the 20th of March, the protestants declared generally for Buonaparte; his return, which moderate men among them saw with pain, appeared generally a happy deliverance. Few protestants joined the volunteers of the Duke of Angoulême, and most of them feeling themselves mistrusted by their comrades, and perhaps by the duke himself, soon left him; the son of a protestant minister, (Oliver Desmont,) remained attached to his cause. After the capitulation of the Duke of Angoulême, these volunteers, denominated *miquelets*, were attacked while on their

return to their homes through protestant villages; and at the very gates of Nismes; some were thrown over the bridge of Esprit into the Rhone; or killed in different ways, wounded, plundered; reduced to fly for shelter into woods and morasses. The protestants admit nine murders.

At the next change, after the hundred days, the catholics were eager to improve the opportunity; the protestants strove to keep off the hour of retaliation or turn the tide. In July 1815, tumultuous assemblies proclaimed young Napoleon II., his bust was carried about the streets escorted by the *gardes urbaines*, (protestant volunteers,) calling out *A bas les Bourbons*, and affecting to stop at those resting places (*réposoirs*) of the priests when they carry the Holy Ghost at processions, in derision of the Roman catholic ceremonies.\* A protestant minister is said to have been seen at the head of these deluded people, sword in hand. So late as the 24th of August, 1815, nearly two months after the restoration of the king, a detachment of cavalry sent by the government, had an encounter with the pro-

---

\* There was a coffee-house at Nismes to which the protestants mostly resorted, called *Caffé de l'Isle d'Elbe*, the sign of which represented Buonaparte's landing, with these words, *il a entendu nos vœux*; a royalist could not pass the place with impunity.

testants of the commune of Ners, several of the men were wounded, a magistrate was killed in attempting to restore order; some Austrian troops routed the rebels with the loss of four men killed and nine wounded on their side, and sixty on the side of the rebels; four protestants taken with arms in their hands were shot at Nismes the same evening by Comte Staremberg.

The catholic rabble, now the strongest, took ample revenge; their chiefs who had excited them, in order to crush the opposite faction, would probably have restrained them now, but were unable,—sixty houses were burnt or demolished,—one hundred murders committed in the course of the few following months.\* I am aware that a much greater number of murders has been stated in parliament, and in several English publications, to have taken place; but my information upon this fact comes from a very distinguished protestant, extremely well informed, and as impartial as a protestant and a humane man can be upon such an occasion,—certainly not disposed to side with the catholics. The murderers indulged in every refinement of cruelty; defence-

---

\* Nearly one hundred and fifty protestants lost their lives; but of this absolute number of deaths, only about one hundred were murders, the rest were the consequence of sudden quarrels and personal encounters

less women were subjected to dreadful treatment, and died under the hands of furies of their own sex. The thirst of plunder rose with the thirst of revenge. Many protestants rescued their lives or their houses by sums of money,—one of the assassins boasted of having amassed two hundred thousand francs by his extortions, and of having dispatched with his own hand eleven victims.

The government, taken up with affairs of more immediate importance to themselves, and under the pressure of difficulties, considered this at first as a momentary re-action, and a re-action too in favour of friends against enemies. The party in power on the spot had every means and every wish to stifle the truth,—the oppressed dared not speak ;—when at last the attention of government was seriously directed towards the disorders of the south, and General Lagarde sent to restore order, his assassination, instead of rousing the government to greater exertions, seemed to paralyze their efforts. Some arrestations took place; and some trials, but legal evidence could not be obtained,—fear silenced witnesses, it influenced the judges themselves, and even the man of the eleven murders, notorious as they were, was acquitted ! The protestants, likewise, were guilty of some murders at that period ; those of the Abbé de Grigny and Mr Jerrin, in



October 1815, were proved against them; but the perpetrators of these crimes, the protestant murderers, were convicted and executed!

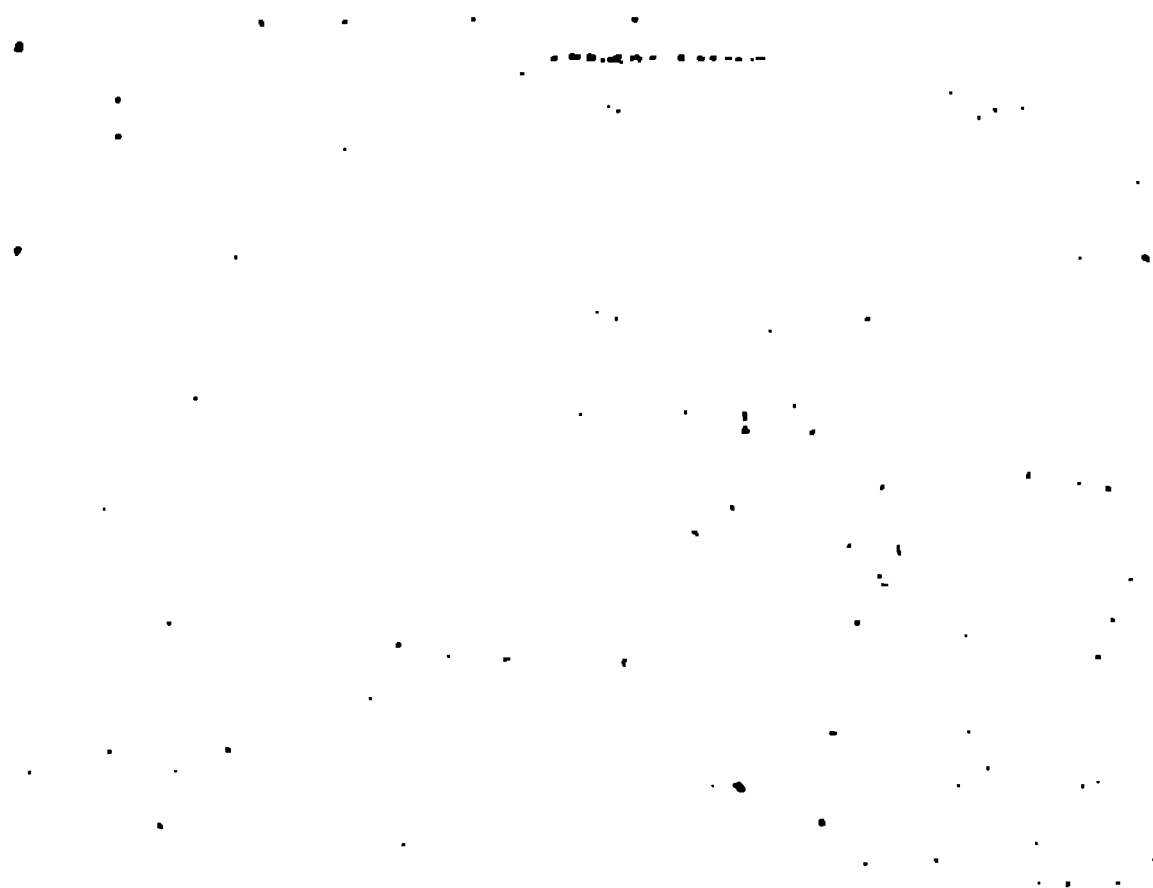
By degrees these excesses diminished,—they have ceased,—there are at least no murders, nor plunder of houses. The exercise of worship is restored. At the last elections for the new chamber, a part of the protestant electors came forward, and although fear kept back sixty of them, which prevented their influence at the election, yet those who came were not molested. The most beneficial effects are to be expected from time, and the conviction that government means to be faithful to the charter, and to do impartial justice:—the wounds are healing.

It may be worthy of notice, that when the first contributions of 1815 were raised by a forced loan of one hundred millions, assessed by the local authorities, the share of the protestants was by no means equal; a protestant worth twelve thousand francs a-year is known to have been assessed at four thousand, while his catholic neighbour, of three times his income, was made to pay only four hundred francs; yet most of the protestants have declined reimbursement, while few among the catholics have.

It appears from this statement that the blame is by no means unmixed,—each party had its



share. The criminality of the catholics in the late proceedings is somewhat diminished by the aggressions of the protestants during the hundred days,—aggressions which the provocations of the catholics during their preceding ascendancy of ten months did not sufficiently justify. The songs and reproaches of the first period provoked the nine murders of the second,—these nine produced one hundred in the third,—one thousand would be a moderate anticipation for the fourth, unless government stops all hands by force at once, and then calms all minds by justice and moderation. There was evidently a remissness on their part at first ; but, far from instigating or permitting the excesses committed, they deplored them sincerely, and laboured earnestly and successfully, though late, to check them.



## INDEX.

---

- ABERCONWAY** Castle, i. 288  
**Aberystwith**, i. 278  
**Abury**, druidical monument at, i. 256  
**Achray**, Loch, i. 421  
**Actors**, how estimated in England, i. 118  
**Addison**, Mr, ii. 27  
**Adelphi** buildings, ii. 341, 347  
**Alfred**, King, monument erected to, i. 262  
**Aliens**, restrictions imposed on, i. 249  
**Allan**, Mr, i. 43  
**Alnwick Castle**, description of, ii. 71  
**Ambleside**, i. 341  
**America**, United States of, commerce, &c. of, i. 320; divided into two parties, attached to England and France, 327; chief complaints of against Britain, 332; how best remedied, 335  
**Anecdotes of his Majesty**, i. 193  
**Angerstein's**, Mr, collection of paintings, i. 203  
**Angoulême**, Duchess of, ii. 293  
**Anson**, Lord, ii. 368  
**Antique**, prevalence of the taste for, at present, ii. 189  
**Ardincaple**, i. 384  
**Argyll**, Duke of, i. 385, 390  
**Arkwright**, Sir Richard, inventor of spinning-jennies, ii. 115  
**Armoury**, in the Tower of London, described, ii. 206  
**Army**, English, no danger to liberty to be apprehended from, i. 153  
**Asaph's**, St, i. 288  
**Ashborn**, ii. 117  
**Astlett**, Mr, ii. 356

- Astley's amphitheatre, ii. 201  
 Asylum for the blind at Liverpool, ii. 385  
 Athol, Duke of, i. 409, 418  
 Auctioneers, i. 112  
 Avon river, i. 20, 263  
 Awe, Loch, i. 393  
  
 Bacon, Lord, i. 184  
 Ball, masked, ii. 200  
 Balloon, ascent of a, ii. 339  
 Bangor ferry, i. 283  
 Bannister, Mr, ii. 49  
 Banks, country, i. 308  
 Banks, Sir Joseph, i. 39, 107  
 Barclays, Messrs, description of their brewery, ii. 182. The  
     mensae sum it yields to government, 183  
 Barnet, East, ii. 339  
 Barouche club, i. 160  
 Bassenthwaite, lake of, i. 451  
 Bath, city, i. 18  
 Bayreuth, remarkable collection of bones at, ii. 19  
 Beaufort, Duke of, i. 260  
 Beaulieu, ruins of a building belonging to the monks of, ii. 309  
 Beddoes, Dr, i. 43. Observation of, on the scurry, ii. 93  
 Belcher, the pugilist, i. 161  
 Bell, Dr, schools on his plan established in opposition to Mr  
     Lancaster's, ii. 160  
 Benlawers mountain, i. 401  
 Benledi mountain, i. 420  
 Benlomond mountain, i. 385  
 Benmore mountain, i. 401  
 Benvenue mountain, i. 423  
 Bentley, Mr, ii. 284  
 Berwick, town, ii. 54  
 Binean mountain, i. 421  
 Birmingham, town of, ii. 120. Manufacturers of hardware  
     described, 120. Flint-glass, 122. Wages of workmen, 124.  
     Free-schools, 126  
 Birth-day, i. 208. Dresses, &c. ib.  
 Blackford-hill, ii. 41  
 Blackfriars-bridge, ii. 341  
 Blanc, Mont, i. 195

- Blenheim, the seat of the Duke of Marlborough, *deser bed*, ii. 135  
 Blind, asylum for the, at Liverpool, ii. 385  
 Blue Beard performance of, at Covent-Garden, ii. 163  
 Boa constrictor, ii. 252  
 Bodleian library, ii. 142  
 Book-clubs, i. 244  
 Boroughs, rotten, i. 146  
 Borrowdale, valley of, i. 451  
 Boswell a, Mr, Life of Dr Johnson, i. 496  
 Botany Bay, objections to the banishing of criminals to, i. 187  
 Bothwell castle, the seat of Lord Douglas, i. 371  
 Bourgeois, Sir Francis, his collection of paintings, i. 202  
 Bowder-stone, near Keswick, i. 451  
 Boxhill, ii. 306  
 Braham, Mr, i. 492  
 Braid-hill, ii. 41  
 Breadalbane, estate of the Earl of, i. 395  
 Breweries, immense scale of, in London, ii. 183  
 Brewster, Dr, ii. 47  
 Bridgewater, Duke of, canal constructed by, i. 337  
 Bristol city, i. 16, 268  
 British Museum, i. 106  
 Brown, Dr, i. 498  
 Bruce, Mr, the Abyssinian traveller, residence of, i. 420  
 Buceleuch, Duke of, i. 344  
 Buckland-ring, a Roman camp near Lymington, ii. 230  
 Bucklershard, ii. 301  
 Bullion business, debates in Parliament on, ii. 210  
 Buonaparte, his journey to Paris an easy triumph, ii. 452. En-  
   joins the wearing of the tri-coloured cockade, 453. Asto-  
   nishing conduct on his arrival in France, 454. His total over-  
   throw at Waterloo, and extraordinary exit, 456. The ex-  
   istence of a conspiracy to bring him from Elba denied, 463.  
 Buonapartists, meaning of, ii. 463  
 Burdett, Sir Francis, i. 69. Riots at his imprisonment, 99.  
   Traits of his character, 179. Institutes a suit against the  
   Speaker of the House of Commons, &c. 189  
 Burke, Mr, political character of, i. 73  
 Burns, Robert, i. 428  
 Bury St Edmonds, i. 238  
 Burying grounds, ii. 358  
 Butler, Lady E., i. 309  
 Buttermere, lake of, i. 457



- Cader Idris mountain, i. 279  
 Cairndow, i. 390  
 Caithness, treatment of the women in, i. 362  
 Callender, village of, i. 419. Roman camp at, 420  
 Cambridge city and university, i. 245  
 Campbell, Mr, i. 428  
 Canals. Duke of Bridgewater's, i. 336; of Languedoc, 337;  
     Forth and Clyde, 382; Caledonian, 383  
 Canning, Mr, i. 51, 71, ii. 337  
 Caricatures, i. 26  
 Carleton House, magnificent fete at, ii. 292  
 Carlisle city, i. 343  
 Carlisle, Earl of, ii. 96  
 Carnot, Mr, his solemn declaration respecting Buonaparte, ii.  
     457. His MS. memorial circulated at Havre, 485  
 Cartmell sands, i. 342  
 Cartoons of Raphael, i. 156  
 Cartwright's, Mr, musical glasses, ii. 62  
 Castle Acre, abbey of, i. 237  
 Castle Malwood, ii. 299  
 Castleton in Derbyshire, ii. 103. Description of Peake's Hole,  
     near, 104; of Speedwell lead-mine, 106  
 Catalani, Madame, ii. 258  
 Catholics, incapacities, &c. of, in Ireland, ii. 419  
 Charles I., situation of, with regard to Ireland, ii. 409  
 Charles XII., curious cast of, in the library at Cambridge, i. 247  
 Chatelherault, i. 370  
 Chatham, Lord, i. 86  
 Chatsworth, a seat of the Duke of Devonshire, described, ii. 109  
 Chelsea, military asylum at, founded by the Duke of York,  
     i. 166  
 Chepstow, i. 270  
 Cheshire, account of the salt-works in, ii. 371. Immense quan-  
     tities of salt annually extracted, 376. State of agriculture  
     in, 378  
 Chester, city of, i. 312  
 Chiltern Hundreds, i. 148  
 Chirk Castle, i. 309  
 Chiswick, the favourite residence of the Duke of Devonshire,  
     ii. 153  
 Christ Church College, ii. 146  
 Clarke, Dr, i. 246  
 Clarke, Mrs, ii. 359

- Clarke, Mr, inventor of a razor-powder, ii. 361  
 Clive, Colonel, dethrones the Nabob of Bengal, ii. 255  
 Clwydd, valley of, i. 288  
 Clyde, falls of, i. 369  
 Coal-mine, accident in, i. 361  
 Coal-mines, near Newcastle, described, i. 75; quantity exported from to London, ii. 79; must at no very distant period be exhausted, 81  
 Cobbett, Mr, i. 103, 273, ii. 357  
 Coleridge, Mr, i. 463  
 Collingwood, Lord, i. 181  
 Colquhoun, Mr, i. 45  
 Comedy, English, strictures on, i. 130  
 Comet remarkable coincidence between the disappearance of, and the discovery of several new planets, ii. 47  
 Commons, House of, described, i. 30. Account of some of the chief members of, 69. Tragi-comic scene in, 82  
 Concerts, singular, given by people of quality in London, ii. 118  
 Congelation in vacuo, a discovery of Mr Leslie, i. 500  
 Congreve, Mr, i. 131  
 Congreve rockets, i. 98  
 Coniston water, i. 446  
 Constitution, British, remarks on, i. 142  
 Constitutionalists, French, err in supposing themselves strong, ii. 459.  
 Constant, Mr, his opinion respecting hereditary monarchy, ii. 469.  
 Conversation, criminal, how prosecuted, i. 44  
 Cook, Capt. ii. 79  
 Cooke, Mr, i. 133, 497  
 Copley, Mr, i. 164  
 Cornwall, general aspect of the county of, i. 6  
 Cossé, Mr, i. 54  
 Cotton manufactory, at Lanark, i. 365; at Glasgow, 372  
 Covent Garden Theatre, riots at, i. 116. Boxes in, how occupied, 119  
 Coventry, Mr, i. 498  
 Court-dress, lady's, described, i. 203  
 Cowbridge, i. 274  
 Cowes, ii. 311  
 Cow-pox inoculation, instances of its failure, ii. 332  
 Cradle-scythe used in America described, i. 435

- roodhouse, 355. Register office, 338. Bridewell, *ib.* Value of houses, 359. Fish-women, 361. Questions recently agitated among the literati, *ii.* 1. Periodical publications, 27. Mr Fox's birth-day, 41. Meeting of the Royal Society, 47. Theatre, 48. Uncleanliness of the Old Town, 51. Depots of prisoners of war, 52. Funeral procession, 56. Affairs of gallantry, 57. Annual exhibition of pictures, 61. Commercial distresses, 62.
- Education, remarks on the system of, at Oxford, *ii.* 146  
 Elgin, Lord, imports a collection of antiquities from Greece, *ii.* 194  
 Elizabeth, Queen, anecdote of, *ii.* 284; Irish subdued by, 408  
 Elliotts, Messrs. *ii.* 44  
 Elliston, Mr, *ii.* 251, 336  
 Emigrants' property, question respecting, *ii.* 470  
 English, general character of, *ii.* 390. Spleen and suicide, French notions of, *ii.* 491. Travellers, mode of employing their time in Paris, 492.
- Engraving, excellence of the art in Britain, *i.* 52  
 Equity, remarks on courts of, *i.* 484  
 Erskine, Lord. *i.* 191; *ii.* 353  
 Erskine, Honourable Mr, *bon-mot* of, *ii.* 43  
 Esk rivers, *i.* 343, 433  
 Etna, Mount, *ii.* 8  
 Etruria, the manufactory of Messrs Wedgewood and Bentley, described, *ii.* 388  
 Executions, criminal, amount of, in England, at different periods, *i.* 184  
 Exeter, city and cathedral, *i.* 14  
 Exhibition of pictures in Pall-Mall, *i.* 51; at Edinburgh, *ii.* 61
- Falkirk, *i.* 430  
 Falmouth, *i.* 1  
 Farmers, bankruptcies of, *ii.* 62  
 Festiniog, vale of, *i.* 281  
 Finances of England, remarks on, *i.* 210  
 Finchley common, *ii.* 339  
 Fine, Loch, *i.* 390; Herring-fishery in, 391  
 Fingal, tomb of, *i.* 401  
 Fingal, Lord, *ii.* 43  
 Fitzgerald, Lord Edward, *ii.* 436  
 Fire of London, *i.* 250

- Grassmere, lake, i. 448, 472; Melancholy occurrence near, 460  
 Grattan, Mr, i. 70  
 Green, Mr, i. 473  
 Greenock, port of, i. 381  
 Greenwich Hospital, i. 99  
 Gregory, Dr, his mode of lecturing, i. 499  
 Gresham, Sir Thomas, ii. 284  
 Greville's, Mr, collection of paintings, i. 114  
 Gretna Green, smuggled weddings celebrated at, i. 474  
 Grosvenor, Lord, his collection of paintings, i. 230; Son of, seized with the natural small-pox, after having been vaccinated, ii. 332  
 Guards, band of music of, i. 205  
 Guildhall, description of, ii. 207  
 Gulley, the pugilist, i. 161  
 Gunners Pool, ii. 8  
 Gunter, Mr, a fashionable manager of fetes, ii. 333  
 Gypsies, ii. 135  
  
 Habitation, Highland, described, i. 398  
 Hackney, ascent of a balloon at, ii. 339  
 Hackney-coaches, i. 23  
 Haco, King of Norway, i. 388  
 Hagley Park, ii. 128  
 Hall, Sir James, experiments of, illustrative of the Huttonian theory, ii. 14  
 Hamilton, Sir William, i. 109  
 Hamilton Palace, i. 368  
 Hamlet, remarks on the grave-digging scene in, ii. 158  
 Hampton Court, palace of, i. 156  
 Handel, Mr, i. 183  
 Hardware manufactories at Birmingham, described, ii. 120  
 Hatfield-house, ii. 281  
 Hay-Market Theatre, ii. 251, 336  
 Hecla, Mount, eruptions of, ii. 8  
 Helm Crag, i. 468  
 Helvellyn mountain, i. 468  
 Henley, ii. 148  
 Henry VIII. remarks on the tragedy of, i. 168  
 Herring-fishery, i. 391  
 Hertford, environs of, described, ii. 260. Magnificent establishment of the East India Company there, 261  
 Highlands of Scotland, scenery in, described, i. 394, 397. Po-

: pulation, &c. 410. Power of the chiefs formerly, 411. Instances of the fidelity of the people, and their attachment to their chiefs. 413. Their loyalty at present not easily accounted for, 416

Hore, Sir Richard, seat of, i. 260

Holland, Dr, ii. 24, 378

Holloway, Mr, i. 156

Hope's, Mr, collection of pictures, i. 109

Hopetoun House, i. 432

Horse-flesh, recommended for food, ii. 329

Hospital, scene in an, described, i. 95

Houses in London, plan and description of, i. 68

Howard, Mr, the philanthropist, i. 312

Howard Castle, description of, ii. 96

Hudson river compared with the Wye, i. 271

Hughes, Mr, i. 302

Humbert, General, descent of, on Ireland, ii. 437

Hume, Mr, i. 80. 184. Anecdote of, 377

Humour, French falsely said to be destitute of, i. 77

Hunter, Mr William, i. 376

Hutton's, Dr, theory of the earth, ii. 1. In what different from that of Werner, 3

Hyde Park, i. 29

Hydrogen gas, employed to light manufactories, ii. 123

Jackson. General, argument of, against the abolition of slavery in the United States, i. 327

Jackson, the pugilist, i. 162

Iceland, great volcanic eruptions in, ii. 9. Visited by Sir George Mackenzie, &c. 23. Sea between and America now blocked up, by ice, 25

Jeffrey, Mr, i. 480

Ilam, formerly the residence of Congreve, ii. 115. Curious hydraulic contrivance at, ib.

Immortality, reflections on, i. 378

Income-tax, i. 380

India Company, English, establishment of at Hertford, for the education of young men destined for their service, ii. 261. Origin and progress of their power in the east, 265. Establishment of the Board of Control, 267. Military force, 268. National advantage to England of the India commerce examined, ib. Loss of, of much less importance than is generally supposed, 271. Situation of the natives, however, improved, ib.



- Indians, native, curiosity excited by, in London, ii. 364**  
**Influenza, i. 32**  
**Instruction, popular, utility, &c. of examined, ii. 177**  
**Inverary, a seat of the Duke of Argyll, i. 390**  
**Jones, Gale, denounced in Parliament, i. 135. Defended by Sir Francis Burdett, ib.**  
**Johnson, Dr i. 63, 86, 151**  
**Johnson's dictionary i. 303**  
**Ireland, early state of, n. 407. Great Rebellion, 408. Irish severely chastised by Cromwell, 410. Number of lives that rebellion cost, 411. State of Ireland at the Restoration, ib. Sir William Petty's account of it about that period, 413. Effects of the revolution, 419. Extraordinary act of the Irish parliament, 420. White boys, 421. State of agriculture in, when visited by Arthur Young, 423. United Irishmen, 433. Insurrection in 1798, 434. Union, 437. Catholic emancipation considered, 438. Population of the country, 440**  
**Irish labourers, colony of, in London, described, ii. 338**  
**Iron-bridge at Sunderland, ii. 82**  
**Iron ships proposed, n. 121**  
**Jubilee, how celebrated at Newcastle, ii. 74**  
**Justiciary, trial before the court of, described, i. 476**  
**Ivy-bridge, i. 12**
- Kames, Lord, i. 131**  
**Katrine, Loch, i. 422**  
**Kemble Mr, i. 175, ii. 158**  
**Kemble, Mr C., i. 133**  
**Kendal, i. 336**  
**Kensington Gardens, i. 29**  
**Kent, Duke of, ii. 171**  
**Kent, Duke of, institutes a school for the children of soldiers, ii. 171**  
**Keswick, i. 450. Lake of, 462. Museum, 467**  
**Kew, new Gothic palace at, i. 198**  
**Kilhn i. 400**  
**King of Great Britain, his powers and prerogatives, i. 92**  
**Knox, John, i. 355**
- Lanark cotton-mills, i. 365**  
**Lancaster, Mr, his plan of education, ii. 74. Opposed by the clergy of the established church, ib. Description of his**

- Performance at Covent-Garden, 158. Lancasterian schools, 169. Breweries, 182. Annual exhibition, 186. Astley's amphitheatre, 201. Tower, 205. Guildhall, 207. Debates in the House of Commons, 208. Hay-market theatre, 251. Cabinet of natural history, 251. Panoramas, 252. Madame Catalani, 258. Suburbs, 259. Prince Regent's fete, 292. London Bridge, docks, &c. 341. Newgate, 354. Supply of water, 363  
 Locke, Mr, ii. 332  
 Loch-Earn Head, i. 419  
 Lolme, De, i. 154  
 Long, Loch, i. 386  
 Louis XVI. his condemnation now generally admitted to have been unjust and illegal, ii. 469. His conduct examined, 471  
 Louis XVII. and XVII. the legality of their claim to the throne asserted, ii. 469  
 Loughrigg, fine view from, i. 472  
 Lowdore, waterfall of, i. 448  
 Lubnaig, Loch, i. 419  
 Lum, i. 385  
  
 Macbeth, remarks on the tragedy of, i. 171  
 Mackenzie, Sir George, visits Iceland, ii. 23, 48  
 Macnab of Macnab, i. 400  
 Maddock, Mr, great embankment undertaken by, i. 263  
 Madness, prevalence of, in Britain, ii. 92  
 Madrid, extreme dirtiness of, formerly, ii. 52  
 Maghee, Colonel, ii. 52  
 Magna Charta, i. 108  
 Mahrattas, become masters of India, ii. 265  
 Matland, Lord, ii. 43  
 Maladie du pays, English, i. 4  
 Malta, panorama of, ii. 252  
 Malthus, Mr, i. 294, 298  
 Mann, Mr, woddeng invented by, i. 159  
 Manners, General, ii. 10  
 Manufacturers, causes of the distresses of, ii. 278  
 Marbles, antique, imported from Greece, ii. 194  
 Marlborough, Duke of, ii. 135  
 Marriages, singular, ii. 57  
 Mary of Buttermere, i. 460  
 Mary, Queen, i. 356

- Maskeline, Dr, astronomer royal, i. 202  
 Masquerade, ii. 202  
 Mathews, Mr, i. 166, ii. 165  
 Matlock, mineral springs at, ii. 113  
 Maw river, i. 280  
 Meadowbank, Lord, i. 477, ii. 47  
 Melrose Abbey, i. 436  
 Melville, Lord, seat of, near Cricff, i. 419  
 Members of Parliament, i. 140  
 Merino sheep, said to be originally from Gloucestershire i. 464  
 Methodists, ii. 173  
 Michael Angelo, strictures on his picture of the Resurrection of Lazarus, i. 209  
 Milford Haven, i. 27  
 Milk women, London, i. 33  
 Millar, Professor, i. 371  
 Minerva, ruins of the temple of, at Athens, ii. 195  
 Mirabeau, anecdote of, i. 489  
 Mogul empire, extent, &c. of, under Aurung Zeb, ii. 264  
 Mole river, ii. 331  
 Molineux, the black, combat of, with Rimmer, described, ii. 253  
 Moness, waterfall at, i. 405  
 Monmouth, vale of, i. 269  
 Montague, Duke of, i. 108  
 Moore, Dr, anecdote of, ii. 50  
 More, Miss H., ii. 179  
 Mount Edgecumbe, i. 8  
 Mouse river, i. 367  
 Munden, Mr, ii. 158, 336  
 Museum, British, i. 106. Hunterian, 286. Liverpool, ii. 252  
  
 Naldi, Signor, ii. 258  
 Nasmyth, Mr, ii. 62  
 Necessity, dispute on the subject of, excited by Mr Leslie, i. 501. Consequences of the doctrine of, 503  
 Needles, rocks near the Isle of Wight, described, ii. 302. Lighthouse, 306  
 Nelson, Lord, his distinguished foible, i. 182. Obelisk erected to his memory at Glasgow, 381  
 Neptunists, followers of Werner, so called, ii. 4  
 Ness, Loch, waters of, strangely agitated, during the earthquake at Lisbon, ii. 8

Netley Abbey, ruins of, ii. 319

Neuvill, Mr Hyde de, account and character of, ii. 447. Is acquainted with Buonaparte's intention to return to France, 448.

Newby Hall, ii. 85

Newcastle, town of, ii. 73. Jubilee, how celebrated at, 74. Coal-mines in the neighbourhood described, 76

Newcastle-under-Line, ii. 368

New College, Oxford, described, ii. 145

New Forest, ii. 299

Newmarket, i. 235

Newgate prison, ii. 354

Newport, ii. 310

Newton, Sir Isaac, i. 40

Niagara, cataract of, described, i. 284

Nightingale, song of, ii. 261

Nismes, account of the sufferings of the protestants at, ii. 498

Nollekins, Mr, i. 50

Norbury Park, ii. 332

Norfolk, state of agriculture in, i. 235

Observatory in Richmond Park, i. 193

Opera-house, i. 114

Opposition party, i. 46

O. P. riots at Covent-Garden, i. 116

Orange, Prince of, i. 157

Oratorio, grand, at St Paul's, i. 182

Orleans collection of paintings, i. 48

Ormskirk, i. 335

Osterley House, anecdote of Queen Elizabeth relating to, ii. 284

Ousely, Sir Gore, i. 206

Owen, Mr, i. 50

Oxborough, town of, i. 235

Oxen, comparative advantages of employing, in agriculture, ii. 328

Oxford, Lord, i. 109

Oxford university, ii. 140. Bodleian library, 142. Dr Ratcliff's library, 143. Theatre, 144. New college chapel, 145. Christ Church, ib. Remarks on the system of education there, 147

Paget, Captain, ii. 340

- Painting, British school of, i. 48  
 Paintings, collections of, described. Mr Hope's, i. 109.  
 Hampton Court, 156. Somerset House, 164. Sir Francis  
 Bourgeois's, 202. Mr Angerstein's, 203. Lord Grosvenor's,  
 230. Marquis of Stafford's, 233. Mr Roscoe's, 316. Ha-  
 milton Palace, 368. Castle Howard, ii. 97. Warwick Cas-  
 tle, 132. Blenheim House, 137. Chiswick, 153. Somer-  
 set House, 186. Hatfield House, 281. Osterley House,  
 285. Hon. Mr H.'s, 323. Petworth, 326  
 Paley, Dr, i. 104  
 Panorama of Flushing, i. 157. Of Malta, ii. 251  
 Park Place, the seat of Marshal Conway, ii. 148  
 Parker, Admiral, fleet of, i. 352  
 Parthenon, spoils of, brought to England by Lord Elgin, ii.  
 194  
 Patriot, eminent, intrigue of, ii. 347  
 Patterdale, i. 342, 438  
 Paul's, St, Cathedral, i. 23, 181  
 Peake's Hole in Derbyshire described, ii. 103  
 Peas bridge, ii. 69  
 Pendennis castle, i. 1  
 Pennant, Mr, i. 408  
 Penrith. town of, i, 343  
 Perceval, Mr, i. 95, ii. 238  
 Persian ambassador, i. 94. 206  
 Petty, Sir William, i. 252. Speculations respecting the popu-  
 lation, &c. of London, i. 251. Account of the state of Ire-  
 land, ii. 413  
 Petworth House, conservatory, &c. described, ii. 325  
 Phillips, Mr, i. 50  
 Piercefield, i. 267  
 Pillory, an injudicious punishment, i. 470. Reprobated by one  
 of the Scotch judges, 494  
 Pinckney, Mr, i. 209  
 Piozzi, Mrs, i. 301  
 Pitt, Mr, i. 73, 74, 94, ii. 250  
 Plague, occurrences of, in London, i. 250  
 Planets, new, discovered, ii. 48  
 Players, how considered in England, i. 118  
 Playfair, Mr, i. 498. Illustrates Dr Hutton's theory of the  
 earth, ii. 1  
 Plays, modern English, account of some, i. 121  
 Plumbagine, mine of, i. 453  
 Plum-pudding, composition of, i. 58



- Plutonists, disciples of Hutton, so called, ii. 3  
 Plymouth dock, i. 8  
 Poetry, French, remarks on, i. 424  
 Pond, Mr, i. 43  
 Ponsonby, Miss, i. 309  
 Poor laws, i. 290  
 Pope, Mr, residence of, at Twickenham, i. 198  
 Population of England, i. 252. Comparative effective of, in France and England, 298  
 Porter, Mr Walsh, i. 112  
 Portraits, taste of the English for, in historical paintings, ii. 186  
 Portsmouth dock yard, ii. 322  
 Prestonpans, battle of, ii. 65  
 Press, remarks on the freedom of, i. 78  
 Pretender, anecdote of, i. 412  
 Price, Dr, sinking-fund of, i. 213  
 Prince Regent, magnificent fete given by, ii. 292  
 Princes, attempt to assassinate one of the, i. 207  
 Prisoners of war, treatment of, ii. 52. Great annual expence of, 55  
 Publications, periodical, remarks on, ii. 27  
 Pugilism, i. 160. Caricatured on the French stage, 164. Battle between Molneux and Rimmer, ii. 253  
  
 Quakers, i. 327. Retreat for lunatics instituted by, ii. 88. Anecdotes of some of the patients, 89  
  
 Raeburn, Mr, ii. 61  
 Ragland castle, i. 270  
 Rail-ways, i. 276, ii. 80  
 Raphael's cartoons, i. 158  
 Ratcliff library, ii. 143  
 Rattlesnake, i. 287  
 Reformers, object of, investigated, i. 196. What, in their nion, the origin of all abuses, 147  
 Rent of land, great increase of, i. 222  
 Reporters in parliament, their employment, i. 75. Disputes on the subject of their exclusion from the House, 85  
 Restoration, state of Ireland, at, ii. 411  
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua, the founder of the English school of painting, i. 49  
 Review, Edinburgh, object, &c. ii. 29. Political principles of, 32. Has, on some occasions, been biassed by political partialities, 33. Account of the principal writers in, 38

- Review, military, on Wimbledon common, ii. 287  
 Richardson, Mr, house of, at Hammersmith, ii. 363  
 Richmond park and hill, &c. i. 193, ii. 158, 359  
 Ride, town of, ii. 310  
 Rippon, ii. 83  
 Rizzio, David, murder of, i. 356  
 Robison, Dr, ii. 26  
 Romilly, Sir Samuel, improvement on the criminal law proposed by, i. 183  
 Roscoe, Mr, i. 317  
 Rose, Mr, writes in vindication of Mr Pitt's measures, ii. 247  
 Roscius, the infant, i. 165  
 Roseberry, Lord, i. 432  
 Roseneath castle, i. 385  
 Roslin castle and chapel, i. 433  
 Ross, i. 270  
 Rotten boroughs, i. 146  
 Rousseau, his opinion of English liberty, i. 143  
 Rout, description of a, i. 35  
 Royal Academy, i. 48  
 Royal Institution, i. 41  
 Royal Society of London, i. 39. Of Edinburgh, ii. 47  
 Royalists, French, their alleged grievances, ii. 460  
 Rowing-match on the Thames, ii. 343  
 Rumbling Bridge, i. 409  
 Rumford, Count, i. 41  
 Rydall park and house, i. 472
- Sadler, Mr, ascends in a balloon at Hackney, ii. 339  
 Salisbury plain, i. 215. City, 254. Marquis of, ii. 257  
 Salt, fossil, mines of, in Cheshire, ii. 371  
 Sandown bay, ii. 309  
 Scarlet fever, i. 473  
 School, regimental, curious cause relating to, ii. 365  
 Scorbutic affections common in Britain, ii. 93  
 Scott, Mr Walter, i. 490  
 Sectaries, English, ii. 173  
 Selkirk's, Lord, observations on the Highlands, i. 410, 417  
 Serpentine River, i. 29  
 Severn River, i. 267  
 Seward, Miss, ii. 119  
 Shanklin Chine, ii. 309

- Shakespeare, criticism on some of his tragedies, i. 168  
 Shee, Mr, i. 51  
 Sheep-shearing, ii. 289  
 Sheffield, town of, ii. 102  
 Sheridan, Mr, i. 75, 81, 86  
 Ships, metal, proposed, ii. 121  
 Siddons, Mrs, i. 132, 168, 174  
 Sieyès, Abbé, famous saying of, ii. 460  
 Sinclair, Sir John, i. 211, 408  
 Sinking-fund, plan and operation of, i. 214  
 Sion-house, a seat of the Percies, i. 198  
 Skating, i. 30  
 Skiddaw mountain, i. 451, 454  
 Sloane, Sir Hans, i. 108  
 Smith, Dr James E., i. 43  
 Smith, Dr Adam, i. 349  
 Smith, Miss E., i. 446  
 Smith, Sir Sidney, i. 468  
 Snowdon mountain, i. 287  
 Society, English, remarks on, i. 241  
 Society, Royal, of London, i. 39. Of Edinburgh, ii. 47  
 Somerset-house, annual exhibition at, i. 164, ii. 186  
 Southampton town and castle, ii. 298. Bay, 319  
 Southey, Mr, i. 463  
 Spaniards, seeming inconsistency of the opposition with regard  
 to their cause, ii. 164  
 Spectator, plan and object of that and similar periodical works,  
 ii. 27  
 Speedwell lead-mine, ii. 106  
 St James's Park, i. 28. Palace, 29  
 St Stephen's Walbrook, church of, i. 183  
 Stafford's, Marquis of, collection of paintings, &c. i. 233, ii. 191  
 Stage coaches, i. 25, 167  
 Stanhope, Lord, proposes the introduction of the civil jury in  
 Scotland, i. 488  
 Steam-engine, i. 366, 372  
 Stephens, Mr, i. 86  
 Steephill ii. 308  
 Stewart, Mr Dugald, i. 498 Character of his writings, 507  
 Stewart, James, at the Trosachs, i. 430  
 Stirling, town and castle, i. 430  
 Stonehenge, i. 254  
 Stony Middleton, cotton manufactory at, ii. 109  
 Stourhead, the seat of Sir Richard Hoare, i. 269

- Strawberry-hill, the seat of Horace Walpole, i. 191  
 Studly Park, ii. 84  
 Sunderland, iron bridge at, ii. 82  
 Surry, view of the country in, i. 188  
 Surturbrand, a singular production of Iceland, ii. 24  
 Swansea, copper and iron-works near, i. 276  
  
 Tan-y-Bwlch, i. 281  
 Taunton, i. 14  
 Tay, Loch, i. 400  
 Tay river, i. 397, 400, 433  
 Taymouth, the seat of the Earl of Breadalbane, i. 402  
 Temple-Bar, state criminals formerly executed at, ii. 206  
 Tenby, town and rocks of, i. 277  
 Theatres, Covent Garden, i. 116, 119, ii. 158. Edinburgh, ii. 49.  
     Hay-Market, 251  
 Thomson, Dr, i. 498  
 Thrale, Mr, i. 301, ii. 183  
 Thrashing-machine, i. 432  
 Tickets for boxes at the theatres in London, retailed, ii. 199  
 Tintern Abbey, i. 273  
 Tippoo Saib, curious story of some British officers made prisoners by, i. 499  
 Tower of London, i. 180, ii. 205  
 Townly, Mr A., i. 109  
 Tragedy, French and English, comparative merits of, i. 177  
 Trosachs, i. 421  
 Tunnel in Finchley Common, ii. 339  
  
 Ulswater, i. 342, 438  
 Undercliff, a singular tract of ground in the Isle of Wight, ii. 307  
 Unitarians, ii. 67, 173  
 United Irishmen, society of, ii. 43  
 Usk, vale of, i. 270  
 Uxbridge, Lord, i. 302  
  
 Vaccination, ii. 332  
 Valle Crucis abbey, i. 309  
 Venachoir, Loch, i. 421  
 Vestris, Mons., ii. 201  
 Vesuvius, Mount, ii. 8  
 Vicarshill, Mr Gilpin's parsonage-house, ii. 301

- Villeterque, his definition of immortality, i. 378  
 Voltaire, Mons., i. 57, 60, 118, 131
- Waithman, Mr, ii. 185  
 Walcheren question, i. 84  
 Wales, general appearance of the country and circumstances of the inhabitants, i. 274  
 Walpole, Horace, i. 132, 191  
 Walpole, Sir Robert, i. 61, 151  
 Warwick Castle, ii. 190  
 Warwick, Earl of, ii. 133  
 Washington, General, i. 270, ii. 376  
 Waterfalls at Lanark, i. 363 ; at Taymouth, 402 ; at Moness, 405  
 Water-pipes, by which London is supplied, ii. 363  
 Water-press, new invented, i. 374  
 Waves of the sea, common idea of the height of, erroneous, ii. 337
- Wedgewood ware, excellence of, ii. 370  
 Wentworth Castle, ii. 102  
 Werner's theory of the earth, ii. 3  
 West, Mr, ii. 120  
 West-India docks, ii. 264  
 Westminster Abbey, i. 31, ii. 156, 202  
 Westminster hall, i. 70  
 Westminster electors, meeting of, i. 105  
 Weston, i. 189  
 Wheel-ploughs ii. 328  
 Whigs and Tories, distinctive character of, i. 104  
 Whitbread, Mr, ii. 163, i. 71  
 White boys, ii. 421  
 Wight, isle of, described, ii. 302  
 Wilberforce, Mr, ii. 210  
 Wilkie, Mr, i. 54  
 William Rufus, monument erected in memory of the accidental death of, ii. 300  
 Williams, Mr, ii. 62  
 William III., remarkable similarity between the complaints and opinions of his time and the present, i. 211  
 Wilton, a seat of Lord Pembroke, i. 257  
 Wimbledon common, review at, ii. 287  
 Winchester, ii. 296  
 Windermere, lake of, i. 340, 440, 444
- VOL. II. 2 L



Windham, Mr, i. 71, 139, 187, 207

Windmills, ii. 70

Windsor Castle, ii. 150

Winter day in London, i. 47

Witches not long since punished in England, i. 470

Woodfall, Mr, i. 76

Woodstock, ii. 135

Wordsworth, Mr, i. 448, 463

Wren, Sir C., i. 181, 183

Wyatt, Mr, i. 198

Wye river, i. 268, 271

Yarmouth, ii. 302

Year, new, how celebrated at Edinburgh, i. 494

Yew-trees, remarkable, i. 438, ii. 84

York, City and Minster, described, ii. 86. Retreat for lunatics,  
88. Assizes, 94

York, Duke of, i. 81

Yorke Mr, i. 135

Young, Arthur, his account of the agricultural state of Ireland,  
ii. 423

THE END.

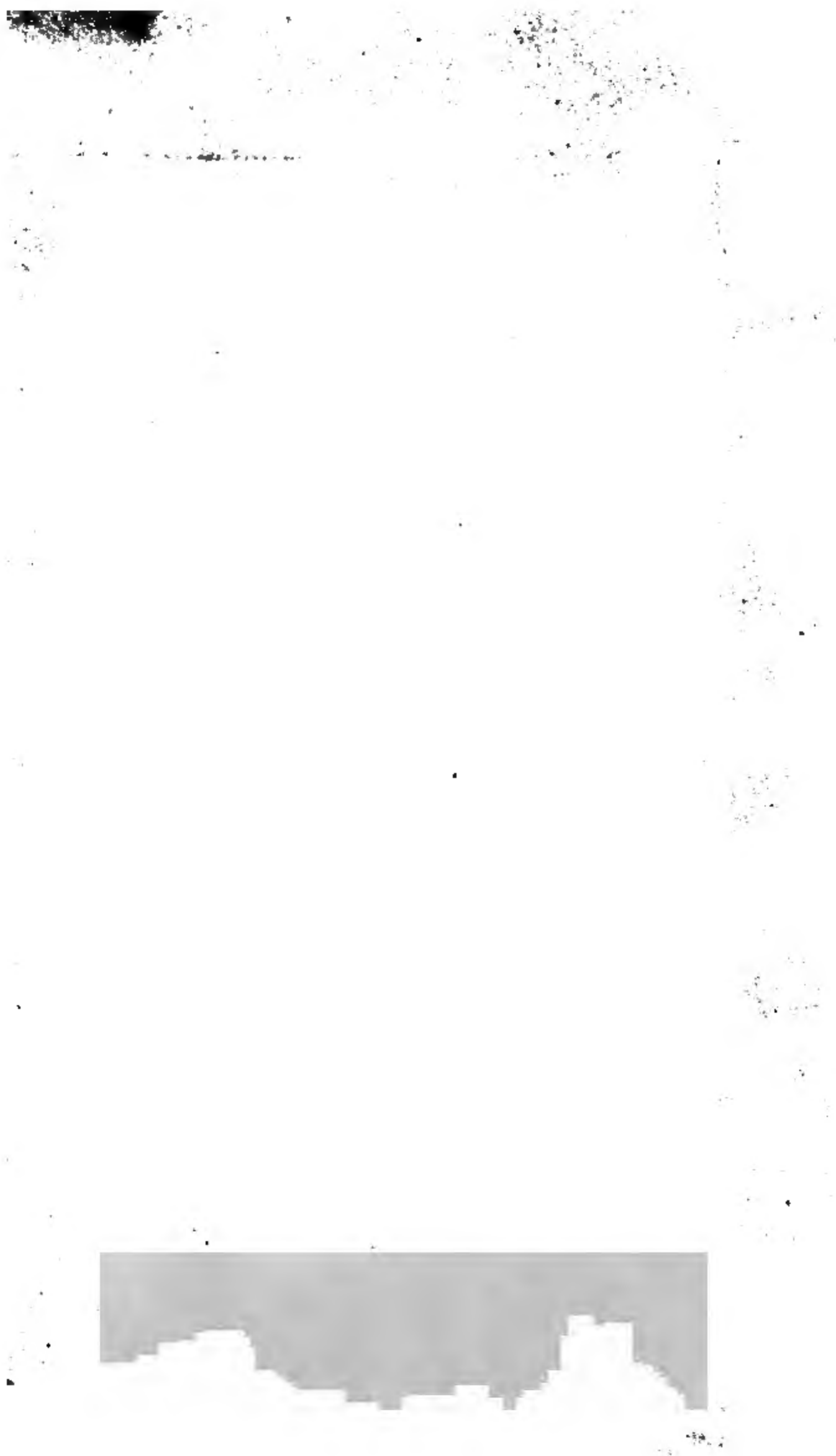
---

EDINBURGH :

Printed by James Ballantyne & Co.











Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 014 933 068

DA  
625  
S6  
1817  
v.2

**Stanford University Libraries**  
**Stanford, California**

**Return this book on or before date due.**

--	--	--

